## [Shri Raj Bahadur]

in consultation with the Ministries of Finance and Commerce and Industry, formulated a tentative scheme for the setting up of, what may be called, a Free Trade Zone at Kandla. It is an entirely new concept for the country and, therefore, we must necessarily proceed with it cautiously.

Shri Feroze Gandhi (Rai Bareli): Why don't you lay it on the Table? It is very long.

Shri Raj Bahadur: It is not very long.

The idea is to cordon off a small area at the port with a high barbed wire fencing, the entry into and the removal of goods from which could be suitably controlled. Within this area, facilities may be given for the establishment of appropriate industries and permission given to them for the import of raw materials and semi-processed goods for conversion into finished goods and export, without the need for the payment of import duty.

The industries to be established in the zone will be licensed and subjected to suitable supervision and control but the intention is that a party wishing to start a particular industry will be allowed to do so unless the establishment of such an industry is likely to set up unfair competition with a similar existing industry elsewhere in India. If there is a demand for the facility of the import of certain types of finished goods to he brought into and stored in the zone free of customs duty with a view to re-export to nearby countries, the grant of such a facility could also be considered. It would not, however, be possible to relax the ordinary restrictions as far as import into the rest of the country where it is a question of importing gold or certain special articles such as diamonds, watches, etc. are concerned.

A regular account will need to be kept of imports into and exports from the zone with a view to prevent smuggling of goods into other parts of India and also in order to secure and retain full advantage of the foreign exchange earnings realised by the export of goods manufactured or processed in the 20**0**0 and exported to other countries. Any goods or materials moving into the country from the free trade 2008 will be subject to the normal import restrictions.

The details of the scheme are **pe**ing worked out and will be given due publicity in the near future. In the light of the response received and the comments made by the **com**mercial and industrial bodies, Government will finally decide on its introduction and its scope in **the** initial stages. Our tentative **view** is that the scheme may prove helpful in giving the much needed impetus to economic and industrial activity at Kandla.

## 12.16 hrs.

DEMANDS FOR GRANTS- contd.

MINISTRY OF DEFENCE-contd.

Mr. Speaker: The House will now resume further discussion and voting on the Demands for Grants under the control of the Ministry of Defence. Out of six hours allotted, time has been taken to the extent of one hour. The balance of time is five hours. We will finish this Ministry today.

Shri Khushwaqt Rai (Kheri): The whole day should be allotted for this Ministry.

An Hon, Member: Up to 6.

Mr. Speaker: Five hours will mean up to 5.15. We will sit up to 6 O' Clock. Whether we will start the other Ministry or not, I shall try to find out.

An Hon. Member: This is a very important Ministry, Sir.

Shri Goray (Poona): This is one of the most important Demands which the House is called upon to consider today. But before I take up the points, I would like to request the hon. Defence Minister through you not to misunderstand our criticism against the Defence Ministry as a criticism against himself. I thought it was necessary to make this request because last year also the Defence Minister thought either he or the jawans of the Army were being criticised, and in a very unfair manner. Therefore, I thought it was better to explain at the very outset that when we are dealing with the Demands of the Defence Ministry, which is of the order of nearly Rs. 300 crores, the criticism that is levelled against the Ministry should be understood in the right spirit.

Nobody will grudge any amount of money to this Ministry, because I am quite sure that Members in this House, whether they belong to the Official Benches or to the Opposition Benches, want that this country should be protected against aggression. They want that the independence which we have won after so many years of struggle and sacrifice should be maintained and protected. Therefore, whatever criticism we make today is made because we feel that the money that we are voting should be well spent. It should be possible for us to tell the voters and our constituencies that every rupee that they are spending for the Army, Navy and the Air Force, is being well spent, but I am very sorry that this is not the impression that we can carry. We are not convinced ourselves, and I think that, in spite of the repeated efforts of the Defence Minister, it has not been possible for him to convince the House. When we begin to read the various audit reports on this Ministry we have a feeling that here we are entering the land of the Arabian Nights, where thousands of rupees are thrown away as if they were not worth more than a single nava paisa.

I would draw your attention to the Audit Report which was laid on the Table of the House only yesterday. The only thing that I would like to say about this report is that it makes dismal reading.

Shri Jaganatha Rao (Koraput): On a point of order. The Audit Report was placed on the Table of the House only yesterday. I would like to have guidance from you....

An Hon. Member: Of course, it is meant for discussion. (Interruptions).

Mr. Speaker: Order, order. Hon. Members must have the patience to allow me to hear the point of order. What is the point of order?

Shri Jaganatha Rao: The Auditor-General in his report has stated some facts. It is up to the Ministry to meet the objections, and then, I understand, the matter would go to the PAC. Before that, is it proper for the Hous to discuss any matter referred to i that report? That is the point of order.

Shri Surendranath Dwivedy (Kendrapara): We can make a reference certainly.

An Hon. Member: Why should the hon. Member try to defend the Defence Minister?

Shri C. R. Pattabhi Raman (Kumbakonam): There is no finality about the Audit Report, as has been suggested.

Dr. Bam Subhag Singh (Sasaram): Anything that is placed on the Table of the House must be referred to. Anything which is placed on the Table of the House is the property of the House, and any Member is entitled to use it in any way he likes, and nobody should object to it.

Shri Naushir Bharucha (East Khandesh): May I also point out this? When certain sums are asked for, is it not open to us to say that you have wasted money in this way, and, therefore, why should we give you more? Shri Feroze Gandhi (Rai Bareli): May I know whether it will be open to Members also to point out that the Auditor-General might not have given the correct statement, and that there is another version? Then, it may become a subject for discussion.

But I would remaind you that that about two years ago, when in connection with the Demands for Grants of the Ministry of Railways, I had made certain references to the Audit Report, you were pleased to say that reference can be made. But I am not very clear whether that can be utilised to condemn, without getting an answer. I would like, and the House would like, to have your guidance in this matter.

Mr. Speaker: What guidance?

Shri Feroze Gandhi: Supposing Shri Goray says that such and such a remark has been made by the Auditor-General, will the hon. Minister, in the course of his reply, or other Members, be permitted to say that the Auditor-General is probably not correct? In that case it becomes a subject for discussion, which is not allowed by you, Sir.

Shri Goray: Can I add something? Mr. Speaker: On this point of order? Shri Goray: Yes. On this point of order.

Dr. Ram Subhag Singh: There is no point of order.

Shri Goray: I think that there is no point of order, because last time when we quoted certain things from the information that was made available to us, the Defence Minister got up and said that this was about twelve months old. Now, this is something and refer to papers which are given to us, they are either too old or too fresh; it will not possible for us to argue at all in that case.

Therefore, when we are given this information, I think it is perfectly legitimate for us to refer to this information, and it is perfectly legitimate for the Defence Minister or anybody else on his behalf to say that the statements made therein are not correct. Dr. Ram Subhag Singh: They are entirely correct.

Shri Goray: In fact, he went out of his way and said the other day that it was a malicious over-statement, that is, whatever the Auditor-General had stated. He can say that again now.

Shri Tyagi (Dehra Dun): That was withdrawn.

Shrl A. M. Tariq (Jammu and Kashmir): The Chairman of the Public Accounts Committee is also present here. Let us have his observations also.

Dr. Ram Subhag Singh: Hon. Members know their limitations and their rights also.

**Mr. Speaker:** Why should hon. Members get excited over a small matter like this?

A point of order has been raised as to whether reference can be made to the remarks of the Auditor-General made in the Audit Report. The objection was that it was still to be considered by the Public Accounts Committee, and they had to present their report.

Also, Shri Feroze Gandhi asked whether, when the Audit Report is relied upon for one purpose, it is open to the hon. Minister or to any other Member to say that this observation is not correct. What has the Defence Minister to say?

Shri Krishna Menon: On this point of order?

Mr. Speaker: Yes.

Shri Feroze Gandhi: Before the Defence Minister makes his observation, may I ask him to explain when this report of the Auditor-General came into his possession?

Mr. Speaker: It has been placed on the Table of the House.

Shri Feroze Gandhi: It was placed on the Table of the House only yesterday. I want to know whether the hon. Minister got it only yesterday or he got it some days earlier. Shri Surendranath Dwivedy: How is that relevant?

**Mr. Speaker:** The only point is whether he has anything to say in respect of the point of order.

The Minister of Defence (Shri Krishna Menon): I saw the Audit Rcport after it was placed on the Table of the House.

Whether it should be debated or not is entirely a matter for your discretion, and I would not presume to say anything about it.

But, so far as I understand the procedure, the proceedings of the Public Accounts Committee are of a judicial or quasi-judicial character. There are statements in this Audit Report to which the Ministry have a full and complete answer, and we may also have to point out something with regard to the general impression given by matters which had occurred ten years before and which have been presented as though they had happened last year. I would not like, without adequate notice, to deal with these facts and figures and all the arguments that go with it, and anticipate the evidence that Government officials who cannot answer here have to give before the Public Accounts Committee

It is my humble submission that whatever impression the hon. Members may have they cannot necessarily exclude from their minds, and they have a paper before them. But if it is going to be discussed, as my hon. friend Shri Feroze Gandhi has said, both sides must be known, and I propose, in due course, to ask that with your permission, just as the Audit Report has been laid on the Table of the House, likewise, the evidence given or the answer given by the Ministry may also be placed on the Table of the House in due course.

Shri Goray: May I point out that this has been published also in today's papers?

## Dr. Ram Subhag Singh rose-

Mr. Speaker: How many times am I to hear the hon. Member? Of course, I have very great regard for the hon Member. But there must be some finality to such representations. Let me dispose of the point of order.

The Audit Report has been placed on the Table of the House. It is one thing to say, we have not had sufficient time to go through the Audit Report, and unless we go through the evidence, we may not be able to do full justice; it is another thing to say that you ought not to refer to the Audit Report at all. That is the point that is before me, that is, when once the Audit Report has been placed on the Table of the House, unless it is looked into and reported upon by the Public Accounts Committee, it ought not to be referred to. There is abso-lutely no objection. The Public Accounts Committee looks into this, hears the one side and also the other side, and it is entitled to go into the question whether the Audit Report is right. It is open to the hon. Members. and also to the Ministry to which the report relates, to give evidence to say that the Auditor-General made a mistake and try to explain that a particular portion ought not to be accepted.

The Public Accounts Committee is in the nature of something like a judge, to look into this, on behalf of Parliament. It helps this Parliament to come to a conclusion as to whether the Audit Report ought to be relied upon with respect to any particular matter.—there is absolutely no question of impeaching the credit of anybody—whether the particular facts can lead to different conclusions, whether all the facts might not have been placed and so on. Therefore, we have the advice of the Public Accounts Committee who report to us.

But, does it exclude the jurisdiction of the House to refer to it? Let us assume that the Public Accounts Committee takes months to deal with it: it may be legitimately taken, not that

#### [Mr. Speaker]

it wants to delay. Therefore, it may be said that when once the report is placed on the Table of the House, it is open to the House to refer to it.

Now, the only question is this. When once something is relied upon, it is open to Government to say that it ought not to be relied upon; it is equally well open to the House or to the Minister to say that this portion is not like that. When the Public Accounts Committee send their report, then, if necessary, we shall have a discussion upon that.

This stands on a different footing from the Estimates Committee which does not come in this manner, and nobody challenges it. Sufficient opportunity is given to the Ministries to explain, and if still there is a difference of opinion, it is settled only in the Estimates Committee where sufficient opportunity is given to the Ministries. So far as the Public Accounts Committee is concerned, it is not an act of Parliament which is looked into by its committee. It is only an act of the Auditor-General, who is a constitutional head with respect to accounting and audit. He sends his report to the President and not straightway to us, and the President causes it to be laid on the Table of the House. Therefore, as in the case of any other report, it is open to this House to rely upon it or not to rely upon it or to say that it ought not to be relied upon.

With regard to the question that the Audit Report came to him only yesterday, that is a matter where any hon. Member is not able to explain it immediately now; he can only say in general terms.

So far as evidence is concerned, I shall consider as to whether that is the practice or if there is any objection to it. I shall hear, and if the hon. Minister wants that the evidence also may be placed on the Table of the House, I shall consider that matter. Was the Audit Report placed on the Table of the House only yesterday?

for Grants

## Some Hon. Members: Yes.

Shri Surendranath Dwivedy: It is a small report. We have gone throughit.

Mr. Speaker: He may only refer to it. If any hon. Member thinks that what is stated there is not correct, he may also say so.

**Dr. Melkote** (Raichur): On a point of order. May I know whether the House could debate the Audit Report if it is only an interim report?

Shri Sinhasan Singh (Gorakhpur): It is not an interim report.

**Dr. Melkote:** After going through the various answers of the Government, a final report is made. So I donot know whether we can discuss an interim report. Only the final report could be debated. So I would like to know whether we can take this as the final report.

Shri Tyagi: The Audit Report is not the subject of discussion here now. It is only referred to. The House is not considering the Report at this stage.

Mr. Speaker: Order, order. Is it an interim report?

Shri Yadav Narain Jadhav (Malegaon): No, Sir.

Mr. Speaker: Therefore, I am not called upon to give my opinion as to whether the interim report ought to be discussed or not. I will reserve it for another occasion.

So far as this is concerned, this is the final Report. Hon. Members could refer to it. They may refute it or support it. The discussion may now go on.

Shrimati Renuka Ray (Malda): Has the Public Accounts Committee discussed that Report? An Hon. Member: It was placed on the Table only yesterday.

Mr. Speaker: She may ask the Chairman of the Public Accounts Committee. Let us not take time over that here.

Some Hon. Members rose-

Shri Goray: Suppose I do not yield.

Shri Krishna Menon: From what I have seen of this Report, this goes into great detail covering a very long period. I would like to learn from you whether, if the investigation by the Public Accounts Committee by examination of witnesses is a quasijudicial procedure, in terms of natural justice a public discussion of it prior to that investigation will go together with it or not.

Shri Surendranath Dwivedy: It has appeared in the public press.

Dr. Ram Subhag Singh: The Public Accounts Committee is a Committee of the House. The House is quite competent to discuss it.

Mr. Speaker: Order, order. The Public Accounts Committee is a Committee of the House to enable the House to sift these matters. After all, this House of 500 Members may not be able to shift these items for and against. This House does not itself go into those things. The Public Accounts Committee examines a particular Ministry and hears the explanation of the officials on the Report made by the Auditor-General. The Auditor-General is one official of the Government as there are other officials in the Secretariat. The Public Accounts Committee represents Parliament. Therefore, it hears both sides and comes to its conclusions. The House may or may not accept those conclusions of the Public Accounts Committee. Normally it accepts those conclusions because so many people go into this matter.

Therefore, although this is a matter relating to so many years and so on and it may not be proper to go into it fully without giving an opportunity to the hon. Minister to explain, to the extent it is necessary, hon. Memberss may refer to it and in his reply, the hon. Minister may also reply to it. This is on the understanding that it was placed on the Table of the House only yesterday. But in future, when anything more has to be explained in greater detail, we will further await the report of the Public Accounts Committee.

Dr. Ram Subhag Singh: We have seen the report. There is nothing much in it.

Some Hon. Members rose-

Mr. Speaker: I am not going to allow any more discussion on this taking away the time of the House.

Shri Ferose Gandhi: May I suggest that you will request the Auditor-General to make his reports available much earlier to us so that we can at least study them beforehand? Presenting the report just one day before the debate on a particular Ministry is due to take place creates a little misunderstanding. Therefore, T would request you to request the Auditor-General to send these reports to the House a few days before the Demands for Grants of Ministries are taken up, not on the particular day that a Ministry's demands are discussed.

Mr. Speaker: Order, order. The hon. Member knows the Constitution very well. The Auditor-General is not a servant of this House. He is appointed by the President and he has to send his report to the President. The President always does everything in consultation with the Minister. The Finance Minister evidently placed it on the Table only yesterday. We can only direct our Ministers to do this and not do that, not any officers under them. We have no direct jurisdiction over them. We can only ask the Ministers. I would like that before the Budget demands are discussed, the Audit Reports must be made available

[Mr. Speaker]

to us so that they may be properly made use of at the time of the discussions of the Demands for Grants. I am sure this will be taken note of.

Shri Vajpayeo (Balrampur): The Auditor-General signed his report on the 28th March. So if anybody is to blame for placing it on the Table late, it is not the Auditor-General but the Finance Minister.

**Shri P. K. Deo** (Kalahandi): I would draw your attention to Rule 369(2) which clearly says:

"All papers and documents laid on the Table shall be considered public".

So there is no question of the time factor; there is no question of requesting the Auditor-General to see that the report shall be laid a few days prior to any particular discussion.

Shri Tyagi: It is the fault of the Minister of Parliamentary Affairs. He ought to have known that the report is controversial and should have avoided placing it on the Table vesterday; after the discussion was over, it could have been placed on the Table.

Shri Tangamani (Madurai): I would like to know whether it is open to any Member of this House to criticise the Auditor-General except on a substantive motion.

Mr. Speaker: Order order. I do not know why we are going off the particular issue. Nobody criticised the Auditor-General here.

Shri Vajpayee: He has been criticised.

Shri Tangamani: The question arises because when references are made to the Auditor Report, it may be open to Members to criticise certain remarks of the Auditor-General in that particular report. Will it be open to us to do so except on a substantive motion?

Mr. Speaker: There is no meaning in this question. Otherwise, he need not send his report at all to us. I am really surprised that curious questions are raised. The Auditor-General is entitled to look into the accounts. He then submits his report to the Head of the State. Through the Minister the report is placed on the Table of the House for the purpose of scrutiny by the House to enable the House to know what exactly the weak points are and so on. Unless the hon. Member wants to accept the Auditor-General's report as if it is a Bible and not go behind it, there is no meaning in asking this question. The Auditor-General's report is placed. We do not totally accept it. It is open to us to accept it or not to accept it. And when any hon. Member says that a particular statement made by the Auditor-General is not right, it ought not to be taken as criticism of the Auditor-General as such or detracting from the credit or merit of the report. One person may have one view. There can be another view. So I cannot understand this curious kind of objection that is taken.

So far as the future is concerned, the hon. Finance Minister will note that steps will be taken to make such reports available earlier. I suppose the Auditor-General's reports in this case do not relate only to the Defence Ministry.

An Hon, Members: Only the Defence Ministry.

Shri Ferose Gandhi: Therefore, it is creating misunderstanding.

Shri C, R. Pattabhiraman: Actually, there are references to irregularities. It means that whatever be the opinion of the Auditor-General, who is an authority under the Constitution, the Ministry may have their own view. So that also may be heard here.

Mr. Speaker: Let us proceed. The Auditor-General's report has been presented. It is open to all Members to use it or not to use it.

Shri D. C. Sharma (Gurdaspur): Already 25 minutes have been taken on the points of order. I hope you will correspondingly extend the time.

Shri Goray: I am thankful to you for the ruling you have given. I never thought that when I tried to refer to this report, I would be touching a hornet's nest. For the benefit of my hon. friend, Shri Feroze Gandhi, I would like to point out...

Mr. Speaker: He need not point it out now.

Shri Goray:...that according to the original time-table, the Demands for Grants relating to the Defence Ministry were scheduled to come up for discussion on the 4th of this month. Naturally, if this Audit Report was submitted yesterday, it was done really after the Demands were to be discussed if the original schedule had been followed. We never thought that the discussion of the Demands would be postponed and it would be coming up only today. That was why a miscalculation crept in and that was why Shri Gandhi had to rise to defend the Defence Minister.

Shri Ferose Gandhi: You mean I was wrong when I said there was a special effort to produce it? I am very sorry.

Shri Goray: He knows much better. I would like to say that this report, page after page, refers to the irregularities and, as I said, it makes very dismal reading. I would not like to list all the irregularities and deterioration that has taken place of stores and other things but I will only point out one or two things. On page 10 of this report, there is this item:

"Purchase of stores at high prices.-The Captain Superintendent of a naval dockyard purchased through a contractor 81 tons of one item of store and 5 tons 14 lbs, of another, during 1958-59

at a cost of Rs. 2,30,000 and Rs. 1,26,157 respectively. Enouiries made by Internal Audit in March 1959, after the payments had been made, revealed that these were imported stores and that their market prices were about Rs. 720 and Rs. 4,816 per ton as against Rs 26,320 and Rs. 25,200 respectively at which they were purchased by the Naval Officers. On the basis of these market rates, the cost of these two items works out to Rs. 30.410 as against a sum of Rs. 3.56.457 paid.'

This is one of the instances where money nearly ten times the market price was paid for stores purchased.

There is another example on page 13 where the Engineer-in-Chief's branch is referred to. Here also it is a very curious example. It says:

"In December, 1952, Government sanctioned the construction of certain roads approximating in length to 308 miles, at an estimated cost of Rs. 304.47 lakhs. By December, 1958, 98-11 miles only were constructed, at a cost of Rs. 392.64 lakhs. One of the reasons contributing to the increase in cost was the excessive expenditure on explosives. Against the original estimate of Rs. 19-99 lakhs worth of explosives for the entire work, the cost of explosives used, on the portion completed, was Rs. 154-84 lakhs."

That is another example where the calculations went entirely off the target.

Again, on page 16, there is a reference to the Director General, Ordnance factories. Here they say that they wanted to set up a plant for manufacturing metal boxes and an expenditure of about Rs. 10 lakhs was sanctioned out of which an expenditure of Rs. 6:53 lakhs had been incurred. But the factory is still lying idle because they were advised that

[Shri Goray]

instead of manufacturing metal boxes themselves, it would be profitable to purchase them in the open market. Therefore, the building and the machinery are lying unused.

I would not go on quoting all the instances. The whole report is blistering with this and I will only draw your attention to a paragraph on page 24 where unfortunately, Nanavati is also brought up. Here, the Auditor-General has remarked:

"An officer of the Indian Navy, who was held under naval custody pending trial of a charge of murder, applied for legal aid at State expenses. Government granted him, as a special case, a sum of Rs. 10,000 as financial assistance towards the expenses for defence. The charge was for an offence alleged to have been committed by the officer as an ordinary citizen, while he was on leave. In such a case, which had no connection with the official duties, of the officer, the financial aid for defence seems unusual and unjustified."

This example, has been listed under the head 'Miscellancous Irregularities'. Therefore, I would like to point out to the Defence Minister that it is not a question of getting angry with the Auditor-General. The question is how you convince the broad masses of what has been done here, of this neglect and destruction of stores, of not using the buildings and of using explosives hundred times more than what they were assessed at the beginning. How are you going to convince the people that the money, this hard cash, they are paying-poor as they arc-is not being thrown away. This is not the instance which has come to this House only this year. Year after year, we are referring to this and I suppose that the Auditor-General, more out of despair, says: I am bringing this to the notice of the Defence Ministry but nothing is being done. Therefore, I would like the Defence Minister not to go in a huff but to take the House into confidence and tell the people: why is it that the Auditor-General has to make such remarks? It is for the Defence Minister and his friends to convince all of us that the Auditor-General has gone wrong. And also that what they have been doing, they have been doing bona fide and the money that was spent was well-spent.

Shri Surendranath Dwivedy: That is proved by the jeep scandal.

Shri Goray: We are now asking the people to pay nearly Rs. 275 crores for the Defence Budget.

Now, coming to the Defence Organisation itself. I see that the Navy is being neglected. When we have a Navy, I do not know why no steps are taken to see that our naval ratings are educated or trained in so far as submarine operations are concerned. Every year we find that the Navy takes part in the naval exercises where the Navies of the U.K., Pakistan and other Commonwealth There only, countries participate. I suppose, our ratings get а chance to see how the submarines work from inside. I would ask the Defence Minister why we are not adding a couple of submarines to our Fleet? I know that we are not a country having aggressive or offensive designs. But our soldiers, ratings and Air Force men should know how to handle all these instruments of war. Otherwise, they will have to depend for knowledge on other countries. When the time comes, they will be taken by surprise and we will find that we are not prepared for the emergency. Therefore, I would beg of the Defence Minister to see that one, two or three-whatever the number-submarines are added to our Navy so that it will be possible for us to train our own ratings.

Very little is being done about the Territorial Army. When the T.A. celebrated its annual day, I remember the Chief of Staff of the Army saying

inds C

for Grants 10668

in a public meeting that somehow the response to the TA was not adequate. Why is it that people are not responding to the call of the TA? Why is it that the Government has to send appeals to the employers and labour unions asking their co-operation and why is it that their co-operation is not forthcoming? What special efforts are being made to popularise the TA? I think that special efforts need to be made and co-operation from all sections of the people will have to be asked for. I think that enough attempts and efforts are not being made to popularise the TA.

We have been told by the Prime Minister, not once but many times here as well as outside, that after China had changed its attitude towards India, we shall have to look to the Himilayan frontiers with more care. This tension between India and China is likely to continue for years to come and we will have to defend our borders with tenacity, patriotism and planning inside the country and raising our Defence Organisation to the highest standard. So far we were only confronted with Pakistan and our strategy so far as the Army was concerned was orientated towards that country. So far as Pakistan was concerned, the advantage was that we knew exactly what the Pakistan army was like because the Pakistan officers as well as the Indian officers were trained in the same army schools. Mostly probably our Chief of the Staff and Gen. Ayub Khan were together at Sandhurst-I do not know; it is quite possible. Therefore, we knew in what way the army functioned in Pakistan, what sort of officers they had, what sort of training they had, what sort of equipment they had and what sort of terrain we will have to fight on. It was the plains of Punjab and the plains of West Bengal. But now the entire picture has changed. We do not know what sort of Chinese army is there, what sort of training they have got and what sort of terrain is there. I do not want to cast a reflection on the efficiency of the Defence Ministry but what I would

133 (Ai) LS-4

like to say is that so far as the Himalayan terrain is concerned, we are very much in the dark. The Prime Minister of China has used that argument against us. He has said that, when they were constructing roads and other things in that area, you did not know it for three or four years and how is it that you are now saying that that particular territory belongs to you where you did not know what was taking place? Therefore, it really shows we are completely ignorant of that terrain.

The other day we were told that the Government of India has protested to the Chinese Government because violations of air space had taken place. Now, whatever the Minister said to the New York Post Correspondent, I would like to point out that it has been established that whether it is the Pakistan aircraft or whether it is the Chinese aircraft we are not in a position to intercept there. They come and go as and when they like and all that we can do is to guess as to the directions from which they have come and the directions in which they must have disappeared. Therefore, it is very obvious that there is an opponent across the Himalayan borders about whom we know very little.

Therefore, I would like to say that the Defence Minister ought to tell us what he knows about it, what is the information about all those things, what sort of equipment they have, what sort of training the Chinese soldier has, what sort of war science they are following. (Interruptions). I have got some details. I would like to tell you that so far as the army in China is concerned they have said in their own book which they published in the foreign language press that the Chinese army is a highly politicalised army. That means that it is a completely indoctrinated army. There is indoctrination-Marxist indoctrination. That particular point of view is instilled into them. The army is told not only how to use arms but against whom to use them, for what purpose to use them and what is their

## [Shri Goray]

ultimate objective The ultimate objectice as presented to the Chinese army is to oust the imperialists from Asia and from their collaborators. Now, people will say that if the Chinese are there to oust the imperialists from Asia and their collaborators why should we wory. We should worry because any time they will call us collaborators of imperialiasts because they had caked us that some years back and again they are saying how that it is India which is committing aggression and not they. So far as the Chinese vocabulary is concerned, we who are their friends, we whom they describe as adherents of Panchsheel may overnight become aggressors and collaborators of British or American imperialists as it suits them.

Therefore, I would like to say that when the Chinese army is such an indoctrinated army—the Chinese army which has been told that this aim ultimately is to oust all the imperialists and their collaborators from the Asian soil—we must be on our guard and me must see to it that our army also comes to that standard, that is, they are also given some sort of idealism, they are also told what it is that India stands for, they are also told what our ideals are and what is it that our army is fighting for.

So far as the Chinese army is concerned, I was told that their air force is very strong. I do not know what is our air force, but the foreign countries have said that the Chinese air force may be anywhere between 4000 to 5000 planes. This is what they say and they say that they are in a position to manufacture their planes also.

Now, so far as the Chinese infantry man is concerned, he is well-equipped and as you can see from the report that came to us from Akasai Chin area, they have set up very good depoits on the frontier. Our police officers were ambushed there and they were taken away in Transport Superintendent. Karam Singh in his statement said that he was taken in a lorry and there were so many depots, there were medical facilities and his deposition was tape-recorded. All these things go to show that even in that area which is described by our hon. Prime Minister as a desolate area they have set up very good army camps and their forward positions have been very well entrenched

Therefore, I would like to know what steps our Defence Ministry has taken to protect the Indian frontiere against such an overwhelming mass of concentrated camps.

"The commune will arm all the people, able-bodied youngmen of military age, and demobilised and retired servicemen should be enrolled in the militia."

So, it is some sort of a conscription in China where every able-bodied man is given military training. This is the sort of country which stands in opposition to us on the Himalayan frontiers. As against that country, whether it is the training that we give to our youngmen, whether it is the number of army men that we have, whether it is the air force or the navy, I think that we fall short of the necessary standard and every effort will have to be made to see that we are brought to a particular standard.

Now I come to the production aspect. I do not know how far we are near self-sufficiency. In this Report we have been told that a body

established called the has been Defence Minister's Production Committee and the aim and objective of that particular Committee is to bring the defence forces as near self-sufficiency as possible. Now, this 'near self-sufficiency' is a very tricky word. We do not know what it is. We would like to know out of lakhs and lakhs of articles that are needed by the army in what percentage of articles we are self-sufficient because to say that in 60 or 75 per cent of a particular item we are selfsufficient does not convey any meaning at all. Even the 5 per cent of the component parts in which we are not self-sufficient may be the most vital part and if that vital part is missing all the other 75 per cent or even 95 per cent of the component parts will be of no use. Therefore, the House ought to be taken into confidence and told what is meant by saying 70 per cent or 80 per cent or 95 per cent self-sufficiency. For instance, take the rifle. If the bolt is not there and if we cannot manufacture it, then, what is the use of manufacturing the whole rifle without the bolt or without the cartridges? We find here that so many cartridges-excuse me if I again refer to the Auditor-General's Report-were bought from Switzerland and other countries and they were not used at all. If these cartridges are not used and we are not able to manufacture them also then our bombers and air force officers will have to go without ammunition.

Shri Krishna Menon: Sir, may I ...

Shri Goray: I will just finish.

Shri Khushwaqt Rai: Why interrupt?

Mr. Speaker: If there is any point of clarification I will allow him to ask.

Shri Krishna Memons: Here is an instance brought by the Auditor-General which is totally a contradicted fact and has a result on the morsle of the army which uses these weapons. 13 hrs.

Shri Khushwaqt Rai: Sir, what is the point of order in that?

Mr. Speaker: There is no point of order.

Shri Surendranath Dwivedy: He is very allergic to the Auditor-General.

Shri Goray: Sir, I do not know why he says that it is demoralising. Here, in this report, about provisioning of stores and all that, it is said that so many cartridges were ordered, so many are lying useless, they are deteriorating and all that. Therefore, Sir, I am saying that so far as production is concerned, so far as raining is concerned, so far as equipping our army and our ideal is concerned, we must take steps which will bring up the army to a standard which the Chinese army seems to have reached.

I said, Sir, I may be open to correction. Some people may say that the Chinese army may not be equal to us when it really joins us in battle and many of the merits which are credited to them are not there. That is quite, possible---I stand corrected. But, Sir, let us take it as it is described by foreigners. For instance, I came across a book written by an American colonel who was arrested on the Korean frontier. In that book he says that so far as the Chinese infantry is concerned they will surpass any army in the world in stamina and so far as marches are concerned they are capable of covering 50 miles a day. They have been used to this sort of thing ever since the Communists left their habitat in Koumintang China and marched thousands of miles away and established their new nucleus. They have been used to this sort of marching, and these forced long marches have enured to any sort of climate, any sort of physical hardship.

Therefore, I would like to say, if you want to create any army whose task is not only to meet the threat of

# [Shri Goray]

Pakistan which may not be there but to meet the threat which is looming on the borders of Himalayas, you will have to reconsider the whole thing, the whole nature of training and equipment, and you will have to see to it that your Production Committee really produces something fast and good and we really reach the stage of "near self-sufficiency" as quickly as possible.

Shri M. R. Krishna (Karimnagar-Reserved-Sch. Castes): Mr. Speaker, Sir, when we discuss about the defence of any country we have to see how the defence forces can be made effective. There are only two ways to see that a country's defence forces are very effective and strong. Firstly, the men, officers and others connected with all the three wings of the defence forces should be contented, and, secondly, the defence forces should be very well equipped with modern equipment.

Here, Sir, I would like to congratulate the Defence Ministry for fulfilling a thing which was for a long time unthought of. The Indian officers in the defence forces were feeling that their promotions were blocked and they could not go too far. That was one of the reasons for the Defence Ministry and the country to feel that most of the young men were not joining the defence forces because they did not see a very bright future. I should say, Sir, the thing which was there for a long time has been broken by the Defence Minister, because today that feeling is not there in the Defence Ministry, especially among the officers.

Even in a country like the United Kingdom a cadet who joins the army can go only up to the rank of major and in many cases the retired officers are given the honorary ranks of lieutenant colonels, whereas in this country, today, a cadet after joining the defence forces can retire as a confirmed lieutenant colonel, which is a very great thing to keep the officer classes very happy.

In many respects, Sir, the officer classes have been benefited. I do not grudge that. To have a very effective army you must necessarily help these classes of people to do their jobs properly. Having done this, I would request the Defence Ministry to concentrate on the men who really form the very foundation of the defence forces.

So far, the condition of the sepoys in the Indian army has not been improved. Their prospects of promotions are not very bright. Many may say that they can hope to become JCO's and so on, but the ratio between sepoys and JCO's is very narrow. Then, the JCO class itself is not very happy today because the prospects of their promotions are not very bright.

## 13.06 hrs.

## [MR. DEPUTY-SPEAKER in the Chair]

Many of the J.C.O's. who have got not only experience but education also have not got their due share. I hope the Defence Ministry will concentrate their attention on giving more amenities to these men and making their life happy because they have to serve the army for a number of years. After that they have to settle down themselves. When I looked into the cut motions moved in this House I found that many of the hon. Members have stressed the point about the rehabilitation schemes for the exservicemen. They are not very happy. They are not properly rehabilitated. Even the centres which have been started in many places are not properly functioning. The lands which the Defence Ministry have taken from various State Governments are not fully put into use. In the initial stages lot of money has been spent on these schemes, but these schemes have actually become failures. In one or two centres, I think, in Punjab, they must have CHAITRA 20, 1882 (SAKA)

for Grants 10676

made some progress, but in States like Hyderabad and others, even though they have spent a lot of money which from the rehabilitation they got hardly very few funds, there are people staying on those lands.

Sir, the Defence Ministry has taken up very many projects. At the same time, we see that the Defence Ministry is spending a huge amount of money in hiring buildings for housing officers. Most of these buildings are hired in places which are away from the military zones. These are some of the things which, again, make the people in this country feel that the defence secrets are usually being leaked out because the officers and other people are allowed to stay in places which are not at all controlled by the military authorities. I understand that in countries like the United States of America the defence people are treated as a separate class. They are not allowed even to rub shoulders with civilians in cinema halls and clubs. They have got separate places for them. Though I do not want that kind of thing to be created in this country, at the same time, I would definitely stress that as far as these officer classes are concerned they must be provided with suitable accommodation. When they are allowed to stay outside military areas their families should be properly protected. These officers do not join the defence forces merely to earn a living or get a rank. They go on serving the country in order to help their children and their families. When they are out on responsible duties with a view to protect this country, it is not right for the Defence Ministry to be satisfied only by giving these officers lot of money or giving them rum and brandy-whatever it may be-but the Defence Ministry should also see that their families in their homes are also protected.

Shri T. B. Vittal Rao (Khammam): Rum is important?

Shri M. R. Krishna: Rum and brandy are also important for the

defence forces when they are functioning in certain areas but. more their than that, the protection of families is more important. I want the Defence Ministry to take proper care to see that families left behind in civilian areas by the defence officers who go out to various zones to serve the country are well protected. The defence station headquarters are there. The provost corps is there. All these people can just keep a watch on the families of these officers. Officers serving in border areas must feel that everybody at home is safe. The Defence Ministry has to do this. I think the Defence Ministry understands what I am driving at.

Coming to the projects which have been started by the Defence Ministry, we are not able to understand how much money has been spent on the projects. The Defence Ministry is doing really a very right thing b٧ starting these projects, especially the projects which they have constructed at Ambala. The time taken by the defence forces to construct these projects is very short. Many times, the authorities have tried to build these apartments through the contractors, but in spite of paying heavy amounts the contractors could not finish the buildings in time. So, what the defence forces are now doing is a very good thing. But, at the same time, we would like to know what is the amount of money that is spent on the projects. That will give an idea to this House and to the country that whatever works the Defence Ministry takes, it really does them with less cost. Otherwise, we will be led to feel that the defence forces use the military vehicles, military men and various other military resources without accounting for them. Therefore, it would give a clear picture if the Minister could gave us an idea as to how much they have been spending on these projects.

At the same time, I would also insist that when the Defence Ministry are thinking of providing accommodation for officers and men and other

## [Shri M. R. Krishna]

accommodation for military purposes, they should also think of reviving the old pioneer corps. If they cannot do that, they must create a corps even on a short term basis so that that corps could be entrusted with this type of work. I say this because there is also a feeling among the people that most of the men who are trained for doing a particular type of work are diverted to take up this kind of project and civilian work. Therefore, in order to set at rest that feeling, the Defence Ministry should think of a corps which can be created on a short terms basis, and with the assistance of sappers and miners they will be able to take up this kind of projects. I hope the Ministry will be able to do much in that way.

I next turn to the ordnance factories and depots. Just now the audit report has come, and it presents a very gloomy picture. There are many reasons for such a picture. Mostly, the things which have been investigated into were those which had happened just after the partition and many of the irregularities pointed out by the Auditor-General in the report had been committed about five to ten years back. Now, we would like to know from the Defence Minister how he has tried to review these things, especially the contracts and the amounts spent on the various items, and more particularly the accommodation which has been provided for but not properly used.

I have got the relevant papers with me. I was really shocked to see that covered accommodation which had been constructed by spending lakhs of rupees has not been properly put into use. Some buildings have been built for defence use, but there are vacant portions. 20 per cent of the space has been given as vacant at some places and 40 per cent at some other places. There are also workshop buildings, say, for instance, for the Valves Division, 100 per cent of the accommodation constructed is still lying vacant. These are certain

things, for which the Defence Ministry will be blamed. While constructing these buildings, the Ministry must have consulted the people concerned or they must have been advised by some committee which wants such and such types of buildings to be constructed. But, after constructing them, I do not see any reason why these buildings have not been properly put into use. This is really a very serious thing. Many times, even during the Question Hour, we tried to get the information from the Defence Ministers but we seldom got the correct information. I do not know the reasons behind it.

The Defence Ministry, I should say, is not concentrating much on the cantonments under it. These cantonments see to the needs of the people living next door to them, in the municipal areas. Again, in the municipal areas, water facilities and other facilities are available, but in the cantonments most of these things are not properly attended to. There are also villages covered by the cantonments but not catered for by the cantonments. There are villages which contribute and pay taxes to the cantonments but they do not get their essential requirements like water. I may refer to the Secunderabad cantonment where there are about 18 villages which have been covered by the cantonment.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: The hon. Member's time is up.

Shri M. R. Krishna: These villages are not at all helped by the municipality since they do not come under the municipality. They do not pay tax to the municipality but they do pay to the cantonment. Even then, odinary facilities like drinking water are not made available to them. I think the Defence Ministry has been already posted with a lot of information on this point and I hope the Ministry will be able to do something in this regard.

## 10679

Demands

for Grants 10680

On one occasion, I raised, during the Question Hour, the point that the conservancy staff under the brigade headquarters were not at all heing given any help. The Home Ministry comes forward in other places to help them with a subsidy to the municipalities in order to better their con-But the conservancy staff ditions. under the Defence Ministry is suffering a lot because the brigade headquarters recruit these people and there is no condition governing their promotion, dismissal or any kind of thing. I would request the Defence Ministry to see that the conservancy staff is transferred from the brigade headquarters to the Garrison Engineers, because the Garrison Engineers are the people who have to keep these kinds of men under them. Further, the Garrison Engineers have got regular allotment of money to be spent. If the conservancy staff is left to the brigade headquarters, they are governed without any rules! Whenever the troops move, these people are just thrown out and they do not even get one month's notice, because the brigade headquarters are given only a certain amount annually and within that amount they will have to meet the expenditure on account of the conservancy staff. Therefore, it would be better and proper for the Defence Ministry to transfer the services of the conservancy staff to the Garrison Engineers, instead of keeping them under the brigade headquarters.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: The hon. Member's time is up.

Shri M. R. Krishna: Sir, I may be given some more time; two or three minutes.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: He can have one more minute.

Shri M. R. Krishna: I may now refer the Canteen Stores Department. I think the Deputy Minister is the chairman of this organisation. I do not want to go into the whole history of this institution, as to how it has come up, etc. But I would very much like to know how this is functioning--whether it is a government institution or a private one or a co-operative organisation. It has got a fund of nearly Rs. 1 crore, but the CSD get any benefit employees do not under any kind of scheme. Either under the cooperative scheme 07 under any government scheme, this department gets various concessions; it get things tax-free and also gets exemption from various duties on so many articles. It gets concessions, I think, as a government institution, but when certain benefits have to be extended to the employees there, the employees are simply denied those benefits on the ground that the CSD is a government institution. I would therefore very much like to know what is the position of the CSD, how the profits are being utilised and which is the agency which owns this department and who is financing it. I understand that the CSD has come into existence with the amount which had been left over by the syndicate, and that amount has been taken as the capital for the CSD. Afterwards some money has been repaid. But today I do not know who owns the CSD. I would very much like Defence Minister to enlighten this House about this matter.

Shri Warlor (Trichur): Mr. Deputy-Speaker, Sir, the first point I want to make in this Demand for Grants under the Defence Ministry is the independence of our defence organisation, equipment and defence stores. Much has been said about the present position here, as compared to the position in nearby countries like China. Pakistan is ignored this time, and that is well and good, for, we can come to some arrangement or agreement with Pakistan on a friendly basis. Now the potential enemy has shifted to some other country. Their forces are duscribed vividly here, and at the same time very bleak picture of the position we have is given. Our position may not be up-to-date, but at the same time, the reason for that is for the last 12 years, we had been concentrating all our attention for the creation of

# [Shri Warior]

the background, the rear. In that respect, industrialisation has been going on and steel plants are coming. The defence ordnance factories are going ahead. But I would like to say that the old shackle is there. The British connections are still lingering not only economically and politically, but even in service matters.

The purchases are made in England. Shri Patna.k was saying about the purchase of aircraft carriers. We do not know where else we can get aircraft carriers. We have to depend on them, whether it is obsolete, condemned or limping. At the same time, there is no other way. That is still continuing. So also in the air force. All the things are brought from U.K., America and other countries which are by nature imperialists. I do not think Shri Goray will contend that they are not capitalist, if, not imperialist. We depend on them for equipment and for training of our boys. Our boys are sent to U.K. for training.

We are taking part in the naval exercises of the Commonwealth. I do not know whether we get all the ins and outs and whether our boys are given all the secrets that are remaning with them. Even in industrial metters, they are not parting with their know-how. I do not know how much know-how we will get by taking part in naval exercises. Be it as it may, we are still doing that.

In regard to scientific and technological matters, I was wonder-struck when Shri Patnaik yesterday referred to inter-continental ballistic missles. I do not know what is meant by intercontinental ballistic missle, according to Shri Patnaik. Our country, the Government and this august Parliament have declared that we have nothung to do with nuclear armaments at all nor with space rockets and other things. But there was a cut motion by Shri Patnaik on that. He says we must have inter-continental ballistic missiles and at the same time, he is complaining that we have not got even light rifles for our men in the Himalayan region. If political matters are to be brought into a defence debate, well and good; but that must be put forward straightly. If it is a question of defence in a particular sphere, we must take it up and see that the heritage of the British domination, the connections of the Commonwealth which are still lingering, hampering our progress towards a final complete independent building up of our strength, are removed.

Here comes industrialisation, especially the production in the ordnance factories. Of course, there also we have got much to say. I do not for one moment condemn what is there in the audit report; the other side may come later and then we can discuss it But for the present, we know that from 25 to 30 per cent. utilisation of the capacity, which was formerly reported in the administrative report itself, now it has gone up to something like 42 to 45 per cent. Many factories have registered progress. I have visited the Bharat Electronics Limited and the H.A.L. in Bangalore. I have first-hand knowledge not only from the officers, but from the workers also, who came to see us not in the factory, but the railway station. There is considerable improvement in the matter of manufacturing capacity. In the 19 ordnance factories, previously only 25 to 30 per cent. of the manufacturing capacity was utilised. Now it has gone up to 42 to 45 per cent. To give some instances,-installation of boot plant at Harness and Sadlery Factory, Kanpur, increased steel production in the ordnance factory at Kanpur and Ishapore, etc. All these come under this category and progress in production has been registered. I do not know whether production is going to be condemned also. Of course, the Ministry has to be condemned in many respects; there is no doubt about it.

Shri Tyagi: Why?

Shri Warlor: Because in certain things they bungle. At the same time, we have seen these things and they need encouragement.

In the B.E.L., we met officers and workers and we had cursory discuss ons with them. We were really proud of the achievements they have made, although many equipments are still From Rs. 60 lakhs worth to come. of production, they are going up to the mark of Rs. 1 crore this year. But there was a sad side comment also. About 15 M.Ps. had gone there and the workers there hinted that at times there was too much scrutiny into things and too much interference in the day-to-day work in the factories, hamper ng production. New designs are made and new patents coud be registered. There were new patents, not known to anybody else except the people there. They say, these are new things which will come in a very big way in our communications system. I cannot give out the names of the patents; I do not know the technical things about it. But they showed those things. They are not will ng to divulge it, because they do not know what will be their fate once it is divulged. I am giving it out in Parliament, so that Members may know.

They mentioned the names of certain committees to us. They said, a new prototype for a car is built there. They do not g ve all the details of that car, because it is a new model and of a new design. They are asked, "How much is the leg-space? Is it only so much? In the Chevrolet, it is more." So, it is to be condemned and finished. They are asked, "How long are the brakes?" All these questions, which are very apparent and which anybody can ask, are put to them and some defect is found out. It seems it is mainly for finding out the defects these questions are put. No encouragement is given. They say this car is marketable. They are cheep, costing only Rs. 5,000. Even an ordinary Member of Parliament-not to speak of bigger fellows-can purchase it.

Shri Tyagi: Book one for me.

10684

Shri Warior: But they are not ready to submit the final reports, about it, because first comes the discouragement rather than encouragement. A word of encouragement com ng from this Parliament, with all the vehemence that Shri Goray put in his speech ia regard to the defence of the Himalayan region would have produced thousands of cars, because our boys would have been encouraged to go ahead and register further progress. If there is anything to be condemned, I am not yielding to Shri Goray...

Shri Goray: I am not getting up at all.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: He might continue in spite of Shri Goray.

Shri Warlor: In the administrative report itself, it is said:

"The value of civil trade work carried out in Ordnance Factories during the year 1958-59 amounted to Rs. 3 20 crores. It is hoped that the production during the year under review will amount to Rs. 3:50 crores."

It is also said:

"The value of overall output of the Ordnance Factories inclusive of items for civil trade consumption was Rs. 20 crores during 1958-59 as against Rs. 18 crores of 1957-58 and Rs. 14 crores of 1956-57."

In this connection, I have many quotations to make, but I do not make them for want of time. I will only refer to one point more, eiz, the attack levelled against the Ministry in the matter of taking up new contracts with foreign firms and the installing of new capacity for increasing production.

With due deference to hon. Members who have spoken before, I would point out one thing. We have went to 13 installations in the private sector and in the public sector also. Wher-

## [Shri Wartor]

ever we go, the technical know-how and the scientific know-how rests with the foreign rs. When we were under the grip of the British rulers for the last 150 or 200 years, we did not know much about them and so we had to import them. Now, in Rourkela there are Germans, in Bhilai there are Russians, in H.A.L. there are Germans and in B.E.L. there are French people. But that is inevitable in the present stage of our country. Of course, some mistakes have been committed in those places. But the entire country can go into those mistakes. Reports are coming every now and then and they are open to public. It is an open book. You can go there, inspect everything, put questions and get answers. But what is the position in the private factories? I ask hon, Members to judge it impartially. What has the Tatas been doing all the time? What have the other basic industries done? They talk so much about the public sector and the private sector that I cannot understand even now which is the private sector. It is only private profit out of the public sector, public money, money voted by this Parliament which is appropriated by the private business. Now the profit is taken by the private person but the money is public property. Can the Tatas themselves claim that it is private property? Can anybody claim like that? All major industries, all major undertakings in this country are of the public. How long can the taxpayer, the consumer wait for the Tatas to achieve self-sufficiency or expand their industries? Now, so much money has been given to them by so many indirect methods to help them. So, all these things must be taken into consideration when we view the destructwe criticism that has been levelled on the production of defence industries.

Our Estimates Committee themselves have suggested certain things. They have stated that it is inevitable that there are some idle machinery. They can be used only for emergency purposes but they have to be kept ready. In conclusion, I will suggest that things must be done in a much better way as there is room for improvement, We must get technical know-how from all friendly countries, irrespective of their colour and their political or social appreciations. That is the only possible method that we can adopt to improve our industries.

l want to suggest one thing there. In many of the factories that we went we were told that the conditions of the workers are still very bad. I would request the Ministry to look into this matter. For instance, in H.A.L, the workers compare their houses with those of B.E.L. which are certainly much better. Why not the Ministry consider this question and improve their working conditions? Workers have complained that they are not housed properly. They have also made so many other demands, apart from those about their wages and bonuses. Then, a proper check must be kept on the expenditure incurred by these factories. All these things must be looked into.

In the H.A.L. we found new models made, new designs, by our engineers. Though I do not give complete credit for that to the Ministry, our engineers, our technicians, our boys are doing a very good job and we must really be proud of them, in spite of all our political differences with them.

Then, time and again, we have referred to the Raghuramaiah Committec Report and the service personnel. Things are still in a very bad way. I will refer only to a few cases which have come to our notice. I hope the Ministry will look into those cases. There is very much discontent among the personnel. If they do not take necessary steps to remove the discontent and if they think that a call to their patriotism is enough, they are very much mistaken. Because, they compare their position not only with that of the present officers and rank and file but also with their position in the pre-war days under the British. Many jawans say that the day the Britishers departed that particular human touch with which they approached the rank and file has gone. If that impress on gathers ground, that is very serious. So, that discontent must be romoved.

I will tell you one instance. When l was travelling some jawan was telling me that some subscription is collected from them for giving reception to their commanding officers. Whenover the commanding officers go there, there is a well-organised reception and then they have a parade. Then the officer will ask whether they have any complaints or not. In the jails also we have parades. There I used to complain boldly, because there is nobody whom I fear. But in the military parade the jawan has to complain against his own immediate officer to the visiting officer. So, he keeps mum. Should not the visiting officer ask: wherefrom did you get all this money for decoration, reception and all these things? But he never asks that question. That is the old Sahib mentality which the European forces used to exhibit. Then he will give a very good certificate that the Command is all right and everything is O.K. But the memory of the subscription will always be lurking in the mind of the awan.

Then, the lowest ranks get only very little increments. They have no time-scale of pay. Officers have timescale and everything. They automatically get rises, they automatically get increments, but not the jawans. Then I will give another simple instance. An ordinary rank and file, a jawan coming from the extreme south to Delhi is given only Rs. 1-2-0 as daily allowance. The G.T. express charges Rs. 1-2-0 for one meal. So, the jawan is expected to have only one meal. And that also only vegetarian. If he wants non-vegeterian food, he has to pay six annas more. But an officer gets Rs. 10. How much can an officer

eat? He also gets only the same G.T. meal, as there is no other meal avalable in G.T. for Rs, 1-2-0 or Rs, 1-8-0 if he cats meat curry also. But he is given Rs. 10 a day. This simple instance will show the different al treatment for officers and other ranks.

I will mention another instance, Whi'e I was travelling, one Jamedar or Subedar—I do not remember his exact rank—came to my compartment. Snce his name was not there on the notice board, I asked him "Why should you come here?". He said that though he is entitled to travel first class and he has got his seat in the military compartment, since his boss was travelling in that compartment he could not sit there. So, he has come to my civilian compartment from the military compartment.

An Hon. Member: That is the mistake of the Railway Ministry.

Shri Warlor: That is the mistake of the same man, the S kh gentleman, the Subedar. He never contended for his position before his own military superior officer, although he was also entitled to travel by the same upper class.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: Could the hon. Member help him?

Shri Warlor: I could not. It was an army affair. He could not even report it to me according to the Army Act, because I am a Member of Parliament. No such military secrets should be reported to me. So, this sort of treatment is meted out to army personnel, because one is a J.C.O. and another is a commissioned officer,

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: He has given out a clue that he was a Sikh gentleman.

An bon. Member: There are so many Sikhs in the army.

Shri Warior: There are so many complaints about the hours of duty. For example, in Signals in the third shift one person has to be on duty for 12 hours. After 12 hours of duty, at

# [Shri Warior]

7 O'Clock in the morning he is relieved. He is called again at 2 O'Clock for other training or class of coaching or some other duty. Mind you, tnesse 12 nours of duty was in the night and before he had any nap at all in the noon, he is again called for some other duty. So, there is so much of discontent about the long hours of duty.

There is no system of paying overtime even in the case of construction works where the civilians are having it. Suffic ent number of family quarters are not there for the Other Ranks. Other Ranks with a family are not given a quarter. They are stationed in a depot for only three years. After 2 years 2 months or after 2 years 6 months they are allotted a guarter for the remaining period of six months or so. Can they bring their family for that short period? By the time they bring their family, specially from distant places, it will be time for them to send them back and go somewhere else.

Then, it is said that Naval boys are sent to U.K. for training there. They are given just 13 shillings per day. Is that enough for their maintenance? Do they get proper accommodation there? It is sad that they get all the chances for training there. That too can be contested, but leave alone that are 13 shillings enough? There is much to be done in this regard. They must be given proper allowance and their time and study must be utilised for our purpose. They must be contented. They are in a foreign land. Here they can adjust in any way with somebody else, but there they cannot,

Then I have one more point to make and that is about recruitment. There is one officer in Bangalore for recruitment to the Air Force. For the last two seasons he has not visited Keraia. He goes to all other places. That also must be looked into.

I am now running through the points.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: He ought to run.

Shri Warior: Then I come to the education of the children of military personnel and the r personal activities. We had contended for liberalising the provision in the Navy Act as well as in the Army Act. But at that time the Government contended that it is sufficient and that here is so much of fear of sabotage, this and that. Now it comes to this very shabby or very dirty literature is finding its way into the Army. There should be proper literature, As Shri Goray was suggesting, they are indoctrinating them. Why not we also indoctrinate them? Why should we complain about it? We should a'so indoctrinate them with patriotism with the march of the new India. We can also do that. It is no use saying that Russia has got ballistic missiles and we have not got them ... (Interruption). That is also necessary. We must do it. They must have proper education, proper social functions, proper literature and proper cultural activ.ties.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: The hon. Member's time is up.

Shri Warior: I have not touched the Audit Report. But before I take up the Audit Report I have another point. I will see if that also can be covered by the Audit Report. If we read all these Audit Reports, we find that it is a bleak picture. It is really dismal. It is very disheartening and disquieting. I do not know how all these things have cropped up. I also find, as the hon, Minister was pointing out, that there are arrears from the 1948 and 1951 periods. All these accumulations come up to crores of rupees. We cannot squander our money like that. I do not say, if at all somebody else is prone to say, that one hon. Min'ster or two hon, Ministers or all the hon. Ministers or all the Ministries are responsible. Finally they are responsible to the Parliament. They come up here also. That is done usually. But if we really want to

stop this the entire system must be looked into. There is something wrong. That is true. But the urgency is not so much to locate the responsibility as it is to remove is completely and have a clean slate. One man can charge one commander and another man can charge another person, but if all these persons together accumulate so much of arrears, so much of unwanted things-store purchase and everything is there-then the whole administration must be looked into. There I agree with Shri Patnaik when he said that the Council must be formed immediately. The Army, the Navy and the Air Force must be brought together and there must be a top council including the representatives of the Ministry as well as of the military departments.

Shri Narayanankutty Menon (Mukandapuram): Audit seems to have examined the Defence Ministry now.

Shri Warlor: Lastly, I will mention only one thing and that is about the Nanavati case which has figured so much in the press and in the Parliament today.

Shri Narayanankutiy Menon: Nanavati was audited.

Shri Warior: The Defence Ministry had allotted Rs. 10,000 or Rs. 15,000, a big sum, to save him. It is true that he was on leave. But suppose the Ministry thinks that he is a very good person, he is a very good officer and we can rely upon him and in order to save the life of a person, to meet the ends of justice and to help him they give him Rs. 10,000. Of course, it is a very b'g amount and we cannot pay like that to everybody, but on account of generous and mercy considerations that can be given. But I want to ask the Ministry whether the Ministry will accept this as a principle and whether it will be extended to the lowest ranks.

## Shri Tyagi: Yes.

Shri Warlor: That is what we want to know. I doubt very much the bona fides of the Ministry in regard to that. We fought tooth and nail

when the Navy Bill was before the Select Committee to make a provision for appeal there. That provision was not accepted. In this case I stand with the Mninistry that to save a person you may spend money. But that principle must be extended to the lowest ranks. So many of them are facing trials in the civil as well as in the military courts. Their life is also very much precious to the nation. If possible to meet the ends of justice and not to defeat justice-I do not stand for interference in justice-this must be extended to the lowest ranks. Then we shall see that the principle is adopted in a right manner. If special consideration . . .

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: The hon. Member must conclude now.

Shri Tyagi: How can that guarantee be given?

Shri Joachim Alva (Kanara): Mr. Deputy-Speaker, Sir, I am very much heartened by two hon. Members who spoke from opposite benches in regard to amenities and conveniences for the men of the Defence Services. First and foremost I want to speak about the welfare and happiness of the personnel of the Defence Forces

There can no efficiency without happiness and there can be no happiness without efficiency. We are trying to instil the iron cast system of efficiency in the defence forces without looking into the happiness of the defence forces. My two hon, friends have already detailed a large number of grievances of the defence forces. The defence forces are in a different category altogether. They are in a different category altogether from the private citizen who sits comfortably in the office or who is in the priva'e sector-the man who is demanding dividends. The personnel of the defence forces, whether they are in the Army, the Navy or the Air Force, are at the call of duty every second of the day or of the night with a ready summons from Death itself.

The men in the Air Force, who high up in the air sacrifice their life at any minule, are placed in a very bad and disadvantageous position than men in civil aviation where we saw the strike by the Air India International pilots. People drawing Rs. 3,000 as salary who, if they would have perished at the post of duty, would have got about Rs. 50,000 almost black-mailed the country in the sense that 30 or 40 pilots went on str.ke. On the other hand we have men in the Indian Air Force who, regardless of consequences, are always at their post of duty and when they perish their widows get only Rs. 100, Rs. 150 or Rs. 200. With that sum their widows or dependants cannot carry on even in distant villages.

This efficiency in the defence forces must be maintained. I do not know whether a time has come when a special unit should be created in the defence forces to look after the welfare of defence personnel. There should be an altogether comprehensive and detailed unit which will look after all the grievances of the defence forces personnel whether they are in the higher or lower ranks.

I was very much interested in the story of my hon, friend on the other side about the Jamadar in the train. The other day when I travelled, a Jamadar gave me his whole berth to his inconvenience as he thought that I was a Memeber of Parliament and was entitled to a berth for which I had not registered myself. I was indeed grateful to him and I wrote to him a letter the other day thanking him for his courtesy in giving me the berth when I was not entitled for it on that long journey. When we find these differences between the higher and the lower ranks and then the welfare state demands the erasing out of all these differences, it is time that the defence forces are looked upon by us in all in the sense of a large family. We, the nation and the Parliament, must look upon the defence forces as a large family and we ourselves, either from this side or from that side of the House, do not make the slightest difference between officers and men of the higher or lower ranks,

I think the time has also come when the Defence Forces should have more women in the forces. In the Soviet Union, in the Second World War, there was an entire wing of parachutists. And those women women went up and did very gallant work in the war in the parachute regiment. You may remember that Lord Wavell wrote in his book admiringly about the parachute regiment of Soviet Russia as early as in 1936. They are the pioneers in parachute regiment. It is therefore thrilling to know that one woman. Miss Guha, did a record in parachute jumping. We have people, men and women, brave boys, able boys, patriotic boys. But what they need is the chance; what they need is the wherewithal, and not the 13 shillings. Even with 35 shillings, when I stayed in London, I had to go in 1957 to twelve hotels in the night to find a place; so much so that I do not care to go there a second time. When, as a Member of Parliament, I had to go from place to place and ask for accommodation to stay, the hotel proprietor, if a European couple came. would phone up fixing up their accommodation, leaving me out. So the 13 shillings allowance must be increased. The Defence Minister having lived in London must know how inadequate it is, and therefore he must see that it is increased to double at least. Because, 13 shillings cannot get you even a cigarette.

These are the essential amenities we must give to our Defence Forces. A number of top officers and brave officers have mentioned to me that they have been married for twentyfive years of their lives and not lived with their wives and children for even five months or five years. In the matter of transfers, when they are transferred, the Defence Ministry

must have a whole list of their personnel so that they can know how long a person has been away from his own home, for how many years he has been away on snowy regions, how far has he been in the south and so on, and the transfers must be effected on human considerations. If we have no human consideration, the Defence Forces cannot march,

My triend Mr. Goray mentioned about the Chinese army. I say the Chinese army is independent and over and above the horizon. They have a ration of two bowls of rice in a meal. I was given special rations in the train and I found them very funny to taste. With those rations they march through the forest. We need not go to the other extreme of the Americans where the G.Is took chewing gum, and when the Americans went over as prisoners to China during the Korean war the latest book on "Psychology of Prisoners" says that 30 per cent of the American prisoners mentally went over to the enemy side. It is a record in the history of war. We neither want the chewing gum mentality for our forces, nor do we want the rations of the Chinese-through for their part it is not easy for them to feed 600 million people. Our army, our boys of the Air Force, of the Navy, of the Army, are the best material that we have got. They are very patriotic. But it is for us to give them the wherewithal.

Now the children of the army officer or the other personnel go from place to place. The army man's wife goes to the principal of the Civil school, private school which makes a lot of money, whether at Bombay, Madras or Calcutta. The mother of the children whose father, the officer or jawan, is serving away on a hilly mountain, has to go and beg admission for the children. I want to ask the Minister of Education and the Prime Minister whether we cannot have this system, that if the wife of an army officer or a person of the lower ranks produces a card with photo, like the card of a Member of Parliament,

that card must entitle admission to her children in any school anywhere in the country. If we are not able to do it, let us close down our schools. If our army or defense personnel, with those difficulties, are not able to get admission for their children in our schools, anywhere in the land, I think there is something wrong with our schools. When we try to send our boys abroad, the best of our boys, for training, the wives of our army personnel, army lower ranks have to go and beg of the principals for admission to their children. And there are rich schools and private schools, and these rich schools are the worst sinners in the sense that they turn a deaf ear. I would therefore very strongly urge that the Ministry should take up the matter that in respect of our military personnel, as long as they are serving, the wife of the officer or other personnel should not have to go and beg for admission for her children in the schools, but when she produces a card that her husband is an officer or belongs to the lower rank, her children shall ipso facto. automatically, get admission.

And in the matter of fees we have to be very careful. I remember a man in our personnel, in the diplomatic mission in Cairo, telling me, "I have five children and I have to spend Rs. 65 for each child". True, the Government of India gives them some allowances. But if he has to spend Rs. 65 multiplied by five, and if he is getting a salary of Rs. 600, how can be manage?

These are very important considerations, and unless we make the Defence personnel happy, we cannot make them efficient. You have not only to fill their stomachs, but make their minds alert and contented and happy. And unless we consider it as a human problem, we shall not be able to win any battle; we shall not be able to fight if our land is invaded.

My friend Shri Goray said, there are stern, indoctrinated soldiers in China. When I asked the Chinese to

## [Shri Joachim Alva]

take me to their military camp for boys, they said, "Are you not satisfied, you have seen marches in the operas". And that brings me to the second part of my story, that we are lax about the secrets of our Defence Forces. Let us draw a complete line about the essential secrets and the non-essential secrets. These essential secrets have to be guarded with all the strength at our command. And as far as the non-essential secrets are concerned, let us be as liberal as we can.

Mr. J. R. D. Tata the other day, in his role in the private sector, criticised the Defence Minister for not giving out many of the secrets. I do not take up the role of the Defence Minister. Where the secrets are essential and affect the security of the land, they cannot be given. When I went to Mongolia I wanted to see the Defence Minister. They said. "see the Deputy Defence Minister". And on the second day when I went to see him, they said "he has gone out of town". I am just giving you these things for this purpose. Of course, the British I must compliment; they are very liberal in their information. We have tried to copy them. But in these times of stress and emergency, maximum security information must be guarded with hooks of steel, and non-essential information may be given out. I for one am not interested in knowing how many people there are in our Defence Forces. But if these numbers were given away to the other side, affecting the security of the land, it is time that it is halted. In this fight of private and public sector, the Defence Ministry has been made a foot-ball by the private sector. What my friend said is true. Every piece of property and every piece of money in this land belongs to the nation. And for the first time in the history of the Defence Forces experiments are being made by which the public sector has shown the way by which we can produce vehicles. I am not concerned with how much loss has been made. But I would like to know this. To one firm, namely, Mahindra and Mahindra, how many crores of rupees as foreign exchange have been given for the import of jeeps and steel? If India is not able to produce a single jeep, cent per cent, we are not fit as an industrial nation. There are nations, which within ten years of coming of their own, have been able to throw out jeeps. Let us not have a fashionable car. But a jeep is a wherewithal for the army. If we have no jeeps, or army cannot move. If people who have been given crores for steel and other implements are not able to produce a single jeep, what is the use? A jeep is a small vehicle. We have engineers, first rate men, and if we cannot produce a jeep, well, we can shut down the shop and that 'let somebody else produce it'.

Now, that brings me to the point that our ordnance factories must produce scientists and technicians.

We have over thirty-I do not know the exact number; perhaps more than thirty or forty ordnance factories I am not concerned with the number -we have a large number of ordnance factories. It is time that the ordnance factories produced first rate scientists. Prof. technicians and Blackett, a Nobel Prize winner in physics, said about Russia in 1958 that they had more teconicians and scientists than all the rest of 'he world put together. Russia, within the course of a generation, from your side and my side, have been able to produce 4 million scientists and technicians in forty or thirty years. It is time at least that our ordnance factories produced decent scientists and technicians, so that we may deliver the goods in times of emergency.

I hope Bharat Electronics will not fail. And here I come to the signifacant question of radar. We are very vulnerable on the air front. We have first class men who will be prepared to die, as army men. We have first class men in the navy. But we have 10699

Demands

not got all the implements necessary for the navy or even the airforce. We have got a large number of planes but the number is completely insufficient. I have to go back to the Russians again, and when I go to the Russians I have to quote an English author from Hong Kong. If anybody wants to see the book I can give it to him. I shall just read the figures. Please do not be surprised when I quote the figures.

#### 14 hrs.

In 1930 the Soviet Union started with just 1,000 planes. By 1940 they had 10,000 planes and by the end of the war, they had 20,000 planes. I am not concerned with their methods. Our methods have to be based on our own resources, our own enthusiasm and intelligence. If you have graft and corruption, we cannot get along, but we must build up our own resources and intelligence, and if we have such a small number of planes, we have no future.

In regard to our air vulnerability, I raise five points which I want the Defence Minister to take note of. I am not exposing our weaknesses. We in India want a comprehensive radar early warning system which gives defence in depth. India must establish a chain of radar stations near and around her borders in order to get fifteen to twenty minutes' warning before the development of an enemy air attack. We also need a long-range early warning system without which modern strategic air defence can be powerless. We lack strategic air defence. We have no radar to detect missiles and no defence against them.

We have a very large and firstclass factory in Bharat Electronics. Why is it that we are not producing radar of the most up-to-date type?

That again reminds me of the presence of Dr. Kurt Tank who is with us. On the basis of a model of a diagram drawn up by Dr. Kurt Tank. 133 (Ai) LS-5.

during the last war in Germany, the Russians designed and produced the MIG 15 which wrought havoc in Korea. These MIG fighters were produced by thousands with a British engine and a German design, and they have proved superior even to the Sabre which can climb and fly fast over thirty thousand feet. The original design was that of Dr. Kurt Tank. Of course, some may say that this original designer, Dr. Kurt Tank, whose services we have had, and for whom we have the greatest respect, has not got a large number of techniclans. It is time that the work is done and results produced quickly, so that we may be able to build up our air force, so that we may have our own fighters and aeroplanes in such a manner that our defence forces may feel equal to their task.

gentleman A certain gave his design to another country and through it thousands of planes were produced which did very important work in the Korean War. Whether they got it done through a British or German mastermind does not matter, It is time that the Bharat Electronics and the Hindustan Aircrafat Factory with their fine equipments and machines deliver the goods. The Hindustan Aircraft Factory has been doing very good work, has cleared up the mess of a labour strike in five years, and today they are doing good work, but should be more speedy and effective. It is time that we achieve quick production, and produce products as good as those produced by other people not very far way from us.

My hon, friend Shri U. C. Patnaik spoke of our defence forces. He said we are neither nuclear-armed, nor do we have a Strategic Air Command like the Americans. What does he want us to do? All that we can do is to have conventional weapons and equipment of higher quality and quantity. Today we can be content with conventional weapons only of the highest quality and quantity. We cannot do like Russia and America on either side of us. How is it possible for us to wrestle with these two

## [Shri Joachim Alva]

giants that are trying to wipe out each other, that try to show superior weapons at each other? That is a thing we cannot do, but I want to tell the House in what way they are posed against each other, in what way they are able to show their progress.

The Soviet Union, from a cartwheel economy-just as our bullock carts except that they were drawn by horses-has today achieved a position of superiority. The Americans with 300 years of progress, with the highest capitalist economy, have also been able to produce weapons. Those weapons we cannot possess since our Prime Minister has said that our scientists like Dr. Bhabha are not going to produce atomic bombs like other people. All that we can do is to produce conventional weapons of the highest quality, quickly, effectively, and in no time, and also in quantities, so that we may have a sense of security in our country, so that people may not feel alarmed about the state of our defence forces.

At present Russia has ten Intercontinental Ballistic Missiles and the United States three. By June the Russians will have 35, and the U.S. 18. A year later the Soviet total will be between 140 and 200, and the U.S. will have 54. By 1963, the position may be 500 and 200 respectively.

Gen. Thomas S. Power, Chief of the Strategic Air Command of the U.S.A. has estimated that with 150 ICBMs and 150 IRBMs Russia could knock out the U.S. deterrent in thirty minutes. This is from the New York Times of February 7, 1980. And this is the view given by the Britishers in the Observer:

".... taking all the forms of American nuclear deterrent capability that will be operational during the next two or three years—namely some fifty to 130 Atlas ICBMs in the United States, 1,500 bombers there and overseas, some 100 IRBMs in Europe, the American fighter bombers in Europe, the Sixth and Seventh Fleets in the Mediterranean and the Pacific, the nucleus of a Polaris submarine fleet—the United States will have a diversity of means of retaliation sufficient to make any Soviet challenge at the level of nuclear war an act of incredible folly...

In the second place, the largest element in the American nuclear deterrent over the next three years will be 1,500 bombers of S.A.C. The 500 inter continental B-52s are based on 50 airfields in the United States, while the shorter range B-47s are based overseas. Many of these overseas bases are already in the sight of the numerous Soviet medium-ranged missiles located in Western Russia . . ."

This is the position, and it is time that we took our own decision and developed our own strength.

Shri D. C. Sharma: While listening to the debate this morning. I asked myself one question, namely whether I should sing the praises of the Chinese soldiers who can live on two bowls of rice per day or boost the achievements of Russia and America in the nuclear field and production of weapons. There was a great temp-tation on my part to do so. I also know a few countries, I have also toured a few countries, I also know about the soldiers of a few countries, but I believe that the purpose of this Defence debate is not to boost the achievements of other countries, to sing the praises of the soldiers of other countries, to tell us that we are a country in a state of underdevelopment so far as weapons and other things are concerned. I think I am a man of very limited understanding, a man of very limited knowledge, and a very humble man. No jamedar has ever given his berth to me so far because nobody takes me to be a Member of Parliament. All the same

I feel that the purpose of this morning's debate is this—and I say it with due humility and with a due sense of responsibility—that we send a word of good cheer to our armed forces, that we send a word of good cheer to the workers in our ordnance factories that are producing our equipment, that we send a word of good cheer to the persons who are concerned with our defence establishments.

I say this because I cannot discuss defence in a vacuum. Our defence is not in the air. There is a definite responsibility laid upon India at this time, and I am discussing our defence in the context of my country's limitations, in the context of my country's needs and in the context of the challenges that my country has to face. These are great challenges, and I think it will not do at this time to give the impression to my countrymen in the first place, and to the nationals of other countries, that we are unprepared.

Shri C. R. Pattabhi Raman (Kumbakonam): Perhaps it is done to mislead our enemies!

Shri D. C. Sharma: I think our enemies are much more clever than Shri C. R. Pattabhi Raman thinks them to be.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: The hon. Member is making the same mistake that others have done, because he says that our enemies are much more clever.

Shrt D. C. Sharma: I think you will prevent me from making any mistake.

I would submit very respectfully that we can discuss these Demands from so many points of view. We can compare our Defence Forces and other things with those of other countries. I would not do that. We can look at the Defence Demands from the context of our own constituency. For instance, I would say that Gurdaspur which faces Pakirtan at countless points should be turned into a cantonment. We lost so many cantonments when our country was partitioned, and our country is not having many cantonments now, and Gurdaspur is a place where a cantonment should be established. That is because that city touches Pakistan at so many points, it connects us with Pakistan and it connects us also with Janmu and Kashmir. I can say that.

Shri Braj Raj Singh (Firozabad): Such a big introduction for Gurdaspur?

Shri D. C. Sharma: I can also say this that there are certain categories of officers in our Defence Forces, whose service conditions should be stepped up. For instance, I can say this about junior psychologists. They have to sit with persons with higher ranks, and they are asked to give their decision on those things. So, I think the service conditions should be stepped up.

I can also say this that there are certain officers who held ranks for some time, but they were not given substantive ranks.

I can also say that when the Army, Navy and Air Force Acts were being examined by the Joint Committee of Parliament, some of the Members wanted to raise the question of appeals. I would say that in the case of the courts-martial etc. there should be provision for appeal. This provision has been conceded in UK and other countries also, so that no person who is brought before a court-martial should have any sense of grievance. I can say all that. But I would say that this will be only a personal or a territorial approach.

Now, as I look at the overall picture of our Army. I would say with a due sense of responsibility, though I know there are many Members of this House who would not agree with me, that so far as our Defence Forces are concerned, during the last thirteen years when we have been free, they have given a splendia account of

## [Shri D. C. Sharma]

themselves, and that our Defence Ministry, in terms of ordnance factories, in terms of training, in terms of equipment, and in terms of everything, has been showing an upward trend. I can say this without any fear of contradiction.

There are some persons who say that the Chinese have an infantry of 15 million strength. I do not remember the figure. I think each country has to look at its defence needs from its own social context, political context and economic context. There is conscription in China; we can also have the same number of infantrymen and the same number of men in the other Forces, if we also have conscription, but I think our social conditions do not demand a thing of that kind. If necessary, we can take to that, but so far, we have not been conditioned like that. But I feel that we should build up not only one line of defence but many lines of defence. and I can say that at a time of emergency, at a time of military showdown, those lines of defence upon which we do not concentrate our attention now will give a very good account of themselves.

There is the Territorial Army. Of course, I want that the Territorial Army should have a new look. I want that it should have better training; it should increase in strength. All the same, I think the Territorial Army is a kind of good stand-by for us.

Then, there is the Lok Sahayak Sena. I think this is the poorest link in our defence chain, but I think, given time, it can also be improved, and it can bridge the gulf between the professional soldiers and the rural population.

Then, there is the National Cadet Corps. The number of cadets is going to be enhanced, and I can assure you that so far as the youth of my country are concerned, they can do very well in terms of training and other things through this cadet corps. 1 must request the Defence Minister and the Prime Minister that they should try to increase the number of the cadet corps as much as they can. They are our potential soldiers; they are our potential officers; they are the potential commanders of tomorrow, and I wish that something should be done to expand the National Cadet Crops as much as possible.

Then, there is the Auxiliary Cadet Corps. This is also a link which brings us near that. I believe that during the last thirteen years, a steady improvement has been made in the training of the different categories of personnel, who can be either actual or potential feeders for our Army.

Again, when I look at the equipment part, I feel that the naval dockyards expansion scheme which has been taken in hand should be given a proper reorientation. It is because the Navy is going to play a very important part in the war of the future, and unless we give this naval dockyards expansion scheme a proper reorientation, it may not be able to play that important role.

Again, I am very glad that we are building Avro-748, a transport aircraft, to replace the Dakota aircraft. I think all these things were unkown some years ago, and these things have come into the field only some time back. I think that in the matter of production of aircraft also, we have turned the corner, and the day is not far off when we shall be able to show results as other countries are showing.

There are some persons who try to think that it is only a toy with which we are playing, but I set a great deal of store by the Defence Minister's Production Committee, and the Defence Minister's Planning Committee. I think this is the best thing that has been done in the Defence Ministry, of late, and I hope that this committee will not be merely a

for Grants 10708

departmental committee or a supervisory committee but it will be a committee which will take note of the overall needs of our Army, not for a year or two years, but which will take stock of the needs of the Army for ten years or fifteen years, and prepare a phased programme for the production of the Army's requirements. I would also think that it should also have the blue-print of a programme which, if necessary, will be useful to us if there is any showdown. Of course, the Hindustan Aircraft Ltd., the Bharat Electronics Ltd. etc. are there, and I must say that during the last few years, there has been a great deal of progress made in these things.

Now, the Army is there, and the Army has to work in terms of welfare, and I agree with Shri Joachim Alva that we should look after the welfare of our Army men. The Army has also to make use of armaments and other things, and 1 believe that slowly we are trying to build up the right potential of defence and the right potential of armaments. But the most important thing for the Army is training. So far as training goes, I can say that our country gives as good training to its soldiers as any other country. Of course, it was a pity that one hon. friend of mine said that we were sending our Army and Navy abroad, to this country or to that country. But I am very happy that now we are going to have a National Defence College so that we need not send our high officers abroad for training. So the need for proper kind of training is also being taken note of.

So far as one thing is concerned, I would say this, that in this century, wars are won not only with the help of the morale of the Army, not only with the morale of the Army, not only with the morale of the civil population, but they are won because of new techniques and new weapons. I would like that our Army should do something to design new kinds of weapons. So far in our country, there has been dearth of talent in designing

and inventing new weapons. So far as my country is concerned, we have not produced any great strategist or tactician in the context of our life today. I want that we should have a very well-established wing of the Defence Ministry trying to design and invent new weapons, weapons which are suited for our own country, weapons suited for our climate and our personnel. This is the thing that is needed most. Of course, they have a Defence Science Organisation. But I think it works in a routine manner and deals with routine problems and tries to solve them also in a conventional way. I do not think this is the right approach. We should try to step up the progress of the Defence Science Organisation in research and inventions.

As I said in the beginning, India faces a very big challenge at this time. It faces a two-fold challenge. This challenge is not only from other countries but also from certain dissentient voices in my own country about which I feel very unhappy. But India has to stand up to that challenge. I am sure that our Army will stand up to it. But I also know that so far as defence is concerned, we should try to speak on this subject in a way which creates faith in the people. After all, whatever we say here goes out and everybody knows it. It is said in the Bhagavad Gita:

# न जनयेन् बुद्धि भेदम् ।

Therefore, I would say that nothing should be said here on the floor of this House which can create suspicion or lack of faith in the people of India. I have no doubt that in spite of our limitations in spite of our deficiencies when compared with U.S.A., China and the Soviet Union, in spite of all these things, when it comes to a showdown, India will be a match for any country of the world. Indian soldiers will be more than a match for soldiers of any country in the world. I have no doubt about it. I think this is the message that we should give to India and to people abroad.

Subhag Singh: Dr. Ram Mr. Deputy-Speaker, just now I very carefully heard the warning of my hon, friend, Shri D. C. Sharma, that nobody should say anything which may create conditions in the country in which people feel disheartened. I very much like this suggestion, but I hold a different view, a view totally different from what Shri D. C. Sharma suggested. I feel that we should not hide our weaknesses. The moment we pretend to hide our weaknesses, we go on creating a vicious circle in which we will kill the entire nation.

Shri Joachim Alva and Shri Warior spoke about the production of jeeps and cars. I very much agree with regard to the increase in our production in ordnance factories, but where I differ is in regard to clear thinking on this matter. Shri Warior said that a cheap car was being produced. We require clear thinking in defence and in other matters also. As regards the future, how are we going to increase the prosperity of the country Without good defence or without creating good law and order conditions, we won't be able to bring prosperity to the nation. Therefore, clear thinking is necessary.

It is a patent fact, which is being noticed everywhere that our think is not in tune with our requirements. Therefore, we are not planning for what we require today for the defence of the country. Though on paper production has increased-it might have increased physically also; 1 very much like that it should increaseour ordnance factories are meant to manufacture things which are needed for strengthening the Army. For instance, it was narrated here that some 'planes from foreign countries entered our air space and went back without being brought down. What do we require? We require machinery, we require radar and we require bembers to make such intrusions totally impossible. They should know that if they venture to cross into our territory, they will not be in a posi-

tion to go back to their own country. But that sort of situation is lacking. Therefore, I want that our ordnance factories should be geared to the tasks which we have to fulfil today and not to manufacturing something which may not be of much use to us. Everything that we manufacture, even a sleeper, is necessary, but what we urgently need is the protection of the country. Everybody is interested in giving a good cheer to all without any discrimination, but good cheer must be given to those who deserve it and not to those who do not deserve it.

The situation today is that due to our own good actions or bad actions, we have created history on our frontier. That history concerns the new frontier of the Himalayas.....

Shri U. C. Patnaik: At the cost of geography.

Dr. Ram Subhag Singh: This is a major historical change. This has been effected mostly by our actions. Previously, Tibet was, in a way, an independent country. It was a buffer State between Russia, China and India. Now Premier Chou En-lai says that both sides may agree to create a buffer by withdrawing the troops—so far as we are concerned, we are not having any troops there; we have only our patrol personnel— 20 kilometres on either side.

I want that our military intelligence, our military study programme. our Air Force survey programme and all those things should be in tune with our requirement, because we did not know what the Chinese were thinking. how they were planning to advance, what would happen if Tibet was erased from the map of independent nations of the world and how the Chinese succeeded in crossing our Aksaj Chin area from Sinkiang and invading Tibet. All these things must have been known to the Defence Minister and to our Government, and they should have chalked out a coordinated programme for defending

#### 10711

Demands

CHAITRA 20, 1882 (SAKA)

for Grants 10712

our border, and thereby our nation. That is the weakness. The Chinese terrorised India. They were not interested in terrorising Burma. because it is a small nation, or terrorising Bhutan. By terrorising India they created an atmosphere in the universe and more particularly, on the border States so that no State on the border is in a position to tell anything even if the Chinese were wrong because we are not in a position to say that what the Chinese are saying is wrong. Sometime ago they had negotiations with Burma. The Burmese are satisfied and so we are also satisfied. A few days ago, they had an agreement with the Napalese Prime Minister. He was, to some extent, satisfied and I think they should be satisfied because they have effected that agreement. Now, the Nepalese Prime Minister has disclosed that Mount Everest was demanded by Mr. Chou-En-Lai. What is the position of India? I want to know. We have known the map because the agreement which we have with Nepal, between India and Nepal, shows what is the boundary of India and what is the boundary of Nepal. Shri B. P. Koirala did not specifically say anything regarding the Chinese aggression into our country. It may be because of the condtions which we had created prior to that. Today, there is nobody, responsible body, to say, "No. Mount Everest belongs to Nepal." I do not claim to know much but according to what little I know. Mount Everest belongs to Nepal and to nobody else and if anybody wants to coerce Nepal, we must back Nepal to have its right properly exercised. Now, why this condition or the major historical change was created? It was created due to certain factors. Some factors are of the Chinese themselves: because they want to expand their territory, because they are powermad. The others were created due to our efforts also because we were silently acquiescing to whatever the Chinese wanted and we were observing that with a cool and calculated silence. Therefore, I had to tell Shri

D. C. Sharma in the beginning that if

any mistake is committed anywhere even at the highest quarter, it should not be the duty of any Indian to accept it if you want to live as an independent nation. That mistake we had committed. On top of that we have provided and are still going on providing respectability to China who goes on committing the mistake, year after year. And in 1959, Shri Alva says that if our soldiers are not given good food and proper amenities. they may not face the battle. I want that all amenities should be given to our soldiers and their conditions should be improved as much as possible. I also say that there are soldiers in India, proud soldiers of India, who can go to any battle field and come with flying colours. Without any meat, they can live even on a bowl of rice; they have lived like that in several battles. If you send the Napalese or the Gurkhas or the Kumaons or the Sikhs or anybody from any part of the nation, they can go and decide the fate of Aksai Chin but here comes the hesitancy of the Government. If you leave it to them, they can decide the fate of Aksai Chin and the Gurkha people who are in our Army can go and cut the Chinese like sugarcane in a sugarcane field. But that is not known to many of our friends. Therefore, I say that all these things were created due to the unpreparedness of our Defence and the Defence apparatus.

It is the elementary duty of any Defence apparatus or any Defence Ministry to know about the defence of the country, to know the boundary of the country and to defend every inch of our border of our territory and also to plan for the protection of the country, Now, 12,000 square miles of our territory is under Chinese occupation and I do not know what has been done so far. We are talking about the car manufactured in the HAL. Had there been any real and co-ordinated programme for the defence of the country, rather than manufacturing any car, they would have manufactured helicopters and bombers and things like that which

## [Dr. Ram Subhag Singh]

would have been commissioned there to save the country and more bases would have been created. I do not want to hide it and even by trying to hide it we cannot serve either the interest of the nation, or of our own, There is no base in the entire frontier of the Himelayan region and I want you to go on creating as many bases as necessary. Shri D. C. Sharma was interested in Gurdaspur. It is true that it is a border place and we must do everything but it is the duty of the Government and it should be the duty of the Defence people to create as many contonments as possible from Ladakh upto the NEFA. At least 25 cantonments should be created because the development of those areas can be had only by creating such organisations and sending the people. Today a road construction committee has been constituted with the Prime Minister as the head and the Defence Minister as the Vice Chairman. The Defence Minister is here now and over the entire frontier there should at least be a hundred check-posts from Ladakh to NEFA and at least 25 cantonments. On top of that, there should be roads and bridges and other things and they should be constructed at a greater speed than the speed at which they were constructed a year before or even today.

Shri Alva referred to the American inter-continental ballistic missiles, etc. They know their boundaries and how they should be protected. For protecting New York and San Francisco they are having their bases in Gilgit Similarly, Soviet Russia is also trying to have its interests properly protected by expanding its fighting capacity. Similarly, we should also know how to protect ourselves. Take for instance, Goa. The people of India wanted to decide the fate of Goa; it might have been wrong or right. I do not want to say anything about that. But at that time it was argued that if we allowed our people to enter into Gos. there would be war in Formosa, But

now there has not been any war in Formosa. The people were prevented from entering into Goa but the Chinese, for whose sake we said that at that time, have entered into our territory and have occupied 12,000 square miles of our area,

Now, here is a map published by the Survey of India Office, Dehra Dun. There are some maps in which the northern frontier of Ladakh was virtually a straight line with a little curve but later on there became а bigger curve. According to this map. we are in a correct position because our frontier is there where it is shown in the maps which we are having at present. I would like that such maps should be circulated to the Members of Parliament. It is very wrong on the part of the Government to price it Rs. 15 because nobody requires these maps for taking them to the school or for the children. Everyday some correspondence is going on between China and India and unless and until Government enables Members to get such literature, it will not serve the proper interests and also not help to rightly exercise their rights as Members in this House.

Shri Tyagi: Sir, this is a point I would request you to kindly convey to the Government. Members are anxious to be fully acuainted with the border situation and therefore, Government may supply us with the maps.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: Need I convey it now? It is conveyed already. The hon. Member should conclude now.

Dr. Ram Subhag Singh: I will forego my other chances and I need only five minutes now, Sir. I am not a good English-knowing person. But here it is mentioned in this report on page 5:

"A little later when there were some incidents on the Ladakh border of Tibet, in October 1959...." My point is that no incident occurred exactly on the border of Tibet. A11 the incidents that took place were deep into our territory. Even the latest incident that took place at Chang Chemo where nine soldiers were killed and 11 arrested occurred 45 miles south of the Indian border. To say that these incidents occurred on the Ladakh border of Tibet is a very misleading statement. All other incidents also occurred within 40 or 50 or 100 miles south of our border. The first patrol party was arrested in September, 1958 near Shingling lake in Askai Chin. That incident also occurred 100 miles south of Ladakh border. The second patrol party was arrested in July, 1959. That party also was arrested about 50 miles south of our border and this incident occurred about 45 miles south of our border.

Now, the Chinese are about 500 miles south of our border and the Defence Ministry says that these were the incidents that occurred on Ladakh border of Tibet. Actually, I these would not say that аге incidents. They are real invasions. About Pakistan, incidents occurred on the border of two or three miles. About Longju 1 could admit, Longju is 5 miles south of the Indian border.

Now I go to other point about Kashmir. It is said that on the recommendations of the Jammu and Kashmir Government the permit system was abolished but the persons intending to visit Ladakh and other adjacent areas to the cease-fire line are still required to obtain special entry permits. My point is that when you have been regulating this permit system from the very beginning and even today you are issuing permit to Ladakh, then where is the sense in saying that our policy in the past had been to entrust the security of the border to the police and that the army came in only when there was an organised incursion from Askai Chin border, that is, in October, 1959? I want to point out that it was the responsibility of the Defence Ministry to have a watch over the security of the Jammu and Kashmir State but neither the Intelligence people nor the military Intelligence people knew what was happening. That is the biggest negligence or incompetence on the part of the Ministry.

Then, another point is that we should manufacture more clothing, parachutes and other weapons which the army people need today.

About this Nanavati case, I have much sympathy for our people but we should also see that such things are not allowed to occur. We should not make our army totally Americanised, In Dehra Dun there was the school named Sainik School. With due respects to the sentiments of the officers who want to be called Rollians the name of the school was changed to Indian Rashtriya Military School or College, something like that so that their sentiments must be respected. I want to respect every sentiment but that should be avoided.

About promotions and extensions, they should be very careful because we notice that sometimes judicious care is not taken in giving promotions and buttress is given to some persons. We want that the jawans should be properly looked after.

There is only one point more which I want to mention. I have heard that the Jeep case which was going on in U, K. has been withdrawn. The case was filed with the Court with a view to vindicating the position of the Government. If it has been withdrawn, it means that the Government was not in proper position of making those jeep purchases. Therefore, I want that the position should be clearly stated.

Shri P. K. Deo (Kalahandi): Mr. Deputy-Speaker, Sir, at the outset I pay my compliments to the Defence personnel for giving timely aid to the civilian authorities in several works, like, relief work at the time of flood and fire in various parts of the country and at the same time for giving

#### Shri P. K. Deol

them timely aid in maintaining law and order in Naga hills and Tuensang areas and in Kerala during the times of mass agitation. They have also done splendid work in helping the Bhakra authorities in salvaging the submerged iron gates and in blocking the tunnel. I would also like to praise the activities of our defence personnel in the promotion of sports and athletics. They have done splendid work and the contribution towards the promotion of sports and athletics in this country is praiseworthy

It would not be proper to pass the demands of this Ministry without making a reference to the new situation that has been created in our northern border by the Chinese intrusions and the specific role this Ministry has to play in maintaing the territorial integrity of this country. The demand of the Ministry is out of tune with the realities. In this connection, I would like to submit that on previus occasions when the demand of the Ministry was discussed never there was such an occasion that our areas were under the occupation of any foreign power. Our preparations and preparedness used to be in terms of the military strength of Pakistan, Now, China whom we considered all along as a friendly country and who subscribed to the Panchsheel with us has all of a sudden created a new problem for us by her forcible occupation of large chunks of our territory. China has a common border of 2600 miles with us mostly on the top of the high mountains which was considered at one time as a dead frontier but which is now throbbing with activity. I would like to submit a few words in this regard.

Defence policy is determined mostly by the foreign policy of the country. Even when buffer State of Tibet wes foreibly occupied by China, we did not properly assess the military designs of the expansionist, imperialist Communist power of the most ruthless type, a power which has been trying to expand on all sides and infiltrate into the neighbouring countries, like, South Korea, Nepal, Laos, India and Tibet.

In this connection I would like to submit that the then Ambassador of ours in Paking was fully satisfied with what we did regarding Tibet. In page 175 his most controversial book "In Two Chings" he has mentioned:

"The Tibetan issue was simpler. So far as our other posts and institutions were concerned, some of them like the telegraph lines, military escort at Yatung were to be abolished quietly in time ...

I would like to draw your attention to the word 'quietly'. Why it should be done quitely? Then, further it says:

"...and the trade agents and other subordinate agencies, brought within the fram-work of normal Consulate relations. These were to be taken up and and when the circumstances became ripe. The main issue of our repersentation at Lhasa was thus satisfactorily settled and I was happy to feel that there was no outstanding issue between us and the Chinese at the time of my departure."

From this, Sir, you can understand with what satisfaction and complacency the whole question was viewed at that time. The result is that today the sacred agreement of 1954 is not even worth the paper on which it was written and 12,000 square miles of Indian territory has been under the forceful occupation of the hostile forces.

But it is a good thing that under the pressure of public opinion lately at least there has been a marked change in the approach of our ruling party, that is the Congress Party. So long they thought Tibetan question to be a domestic affair of China, but today they have ccepted in unequivocal terms that Tibet has been invaded by China, and I hope the Defence Minister also subscribes to the view of the Congress Party. In a very nice publication known as India-China Border Problem published by the Bureau of Parliamentary Research of the Congress Party in Parliament, on page 11 it is said:

"Having committed aggression recently first by invading Tibet and then grabbing large chunks of Indian territory, under one pretext or the other, Communist China stands condemned in the eyes of the civilised nations of the world."

Sir, it is a very welcome change in the attitude of the ruling party, and I fully support it. China has seized all she wanted, and she now pleads for the advantages of peace and status quo. This is a definite manoeuvre of their strategy. The invasion of India, occupation of large chunks of Indian territory and the unprovoked slaughter of Indian patrol are a fait accompli. The patient toleration of hostile action and insult may be a fine example of diplomacy, but from the defence point of view it amounts to complete surrender of Indian territory.

I beg to submit that in dealing with this border question our armed forces should be given a free hand. We made the same blunder at the time we dealt with the Kashmir question. When the whole of Kashmir was going to be liberated by our armed forces and the Pakistani invaders were about to be ousted, our armed forces were ordered to cease fire. There should not be any similar interference in the legitimate duties of our armed forces in clearing the invaders from Indian soil.

Our Prime Minister is going to have a talk with the Chinese Prime Minister very shortly. I pray to God that the talk will be crowned with success

and some peaceful solution may be reached, surely not at the cost of India's honour or prestige. But, Sir, with all humility I teg to submit that whatever be the solution it would not have any lasting effect unless India is militarily strong, strong enough to retaliate any such bully or aggression. It is only India's military strength that can keep India's border intact. and no amount of agreement or settlement on paper and no frequency of reiteration of Panchsheel can do that, Only a strong army and air force can insure against any territorial violation in future.

In this connection, I beg to submit that China is not prepared for anv settlement. China is anxious to keep the whole issue alive as it will provide an outlet to divert the attention of the Chinese people from their domestic problems. That is why this fantastic claim of Mount Everest, otherwise the tone of the latest reply of the Chinese Prime Minister which was published the other day should not have been like that. China can understand only the language of strength, and I beg to submit that we should be fully prepared to keep up our integrity.

Sir, it is in the fitness of things that the Finance Minister has made an additional provision of Rs. 28.56 crores int this year's defence expenditure and has further given an assurance that he might have to come before the House for additional funds if. circumstances necessitated if. Though the army and navy estimates show an increase of Rs. 26.75 crores and Rs. 3.48 crores respectively, there has been a decrease in the air force estimate by Rs. 2.94 crores for this year. I am not happy over this reduction, as it is not an appreciation of the situation that demands the urgency of guarding our northern frontiers.

In this connection, I would like to bring to your notice the frequent violations of our air space which has become a regular feature these days It is so because our air force do not

## [Shri P. K. Deo]

do their reconnaissance duty properly, our ground staff do not give the necessary warning and our fighters do not intercept the incoming hostile planes. We once paid a heavy price in losing one of our Canberras due to alleged violation of Pakistan's air space. One of our I.A.F. planes met a crash at Taksing in Subansiri Division of NEFA very near to the Sino-Indian border. It is not yet confirmed that Indian Air Force plane was not shot by the hostile Chinese from the other side. The other day we came to learn that one Vampire plane of the Indian Air Force was reported missing while flying northward. It was last seen by a sadhu in the fimalayas and it has remained untraced. As a layman, Sir, I cannot understand what kind of a strategy is this to allow foreign planes 10 violate our air space. The only action we generally take in such cases is to lodge a protest which is replied back with a denial and a counter-charge agains; our violation of their air space. When we ask questions in this House why our planes do not fly over the occupied zones and take photographs of road constructions and other activities that are being done in that area, the obvious answer given is that the border is very palpable.

Sir, we know that China is being armed to the teeth by Russia with all the latest aeroplanes and other vital gadgets of modern warfare. If this book Jane's Aircraft of 1958-59 is to be believed, there is a smail paragraph in that about China, regarding the manufacture of aeroplanes, from which we learn that China with the State Aircraft Factory at Mukden is building both military and civil aircraft of the Russion design in a large scale. MIG single seater fighters are produced at the rate of 12:15 per month for which engine. radio, instruments and certain other ems of equipment are imported from USSR which also supplies technical assistance. If you consider the aeroplane production programme in this country you will find that a few

HT-2 planes have been produced. Regarding the production of Gnat single-seater light fighter and Orpheus jet engines a licence has been issued for manufacture of these things in 1956 but nothing has been done s. far. Sir, only day before yesterday we read in the papers that a multipurpose plane known as "Kanpur I" has been manufactured in the Kanpur Depot and it has been tested. It is a good thing, but it is not known when our Avro 748 planes would be commissioned. We further learn that in addition to the heavy programme of aircraft building the HAL factory at Bangalore is manufacturing railway coaches. I most respectfully submit that the manufacture of railway coaches in the HAL or the manufacture of "Kanpur Kishan" tractors in the Kanpur Depot should be surpended for the time being and all energy should be concentrated on the manufacture of more aircraft for the need of the country.

Regarding the type of tractors produced, we have seen that some of them have proved a failure in the Dandaharanya area. If we are serious to protect our borders, we must really think of having a first-class airforce. This House will not grudge to sanction the required amount for that purpose. We learn that some helicopters are going to be purchased. I hope they would be of the proper type so that they can do their duty properly in the high altitude and in the difficult terrains in our northern frontier.

#### 15 hrs.

Now, coming to the armed forces, I would be failing in my duty if I do not pay my tribute to the army. India's army is one of the best in the world. They have the fines' spirit and the highest morale with a brilliant record of service in the post. They are the finest fighting material of which any country should be proud. When India has got a land barrier of about 5,000 miles and when we are not sure of Pakistan's attitude and when Jakina's attitude is definitely hostile, we must see that our armed forces are adequately paid and kept fully contented. A soldier suffering from privation cannot be prepared to face an enemy's bullet. We should equip our armed forces with the latest gadgets of modern warfare, as the technique of modern warfare is changing day by day.

We have been adopting a policy of non-alignment. A policy of non-alignment necessitates that we should make ourselves sufficiently strong that no country could consider it worth-while to ride roughshod over us. If the meaning of non-alignment is that we would not be strong, then circumstances would arise and under the pressure of those circumstances 11/0 may be forced to align ourselves with some other power, and that would defeat the very purpose and the spirit of non-alignment or neutrality. We have seen in the case of Switzerland and Sweden that even though they are neutral countries and have not aligned themselves with any other power, they are sufficiently strong and they have equipped their armies with the latest gadgets of modern warfare according to their own resources.

The other day, Dr. Raghu Vira made a startling revelation in the upper House that very soon China is going to explode an atom bomb and that very soon China would join the atomic club of the world. If that be so, we should be prepared to do something by way of research in the suffiatomic field. We have made cient research in the atomic field and valuable research has been done about it, but so far it has been done for peaceful purposes. I beg to submit that we should now think of extending the field of research to defence purposes also. We are pledged to peace and non-aggression. We are not going to use the atomic warhcads against any nation. But if we are attacked we should have sufficient power to defend ourselves. We should not be left exposed to anv

atomic attack either from China or from any other country. So, I request that our scientists should be requested to scratch their heads to do something in this regard.

Regarding the ordnance factories, I must say that our ordnance factories are doing splendid work, but to talk about India's self-sufficiecy in defence requirements is not a practical proposition. Today we do not have a factory producing the latest explosives. We shall have to depend on foreign supplies. They are very expensive items and they would be draining our bit of good money.

Coming to foreign aid, I beg to submit that India has been receiving foreign economic aid, and we do no: have any objection to accepting foreign aid in this regard. So, why should we have any objection in accepting military aid if it is supplied without any strings? It is immaterial whether the military aid comes from the USA or the USSR and so long as we get military aid we should accept it. Marshal Tito accepted American aid so long as he needed it. So, I most respectfully beg to submit that the Defence Minister should consider the proposal of getting similar military aid from outside.

Regarding the development of our border areas, I beg to submit that we should improve the social and economic condition of the people in the border areas who are very backward socially and economically, because we know that unless their social and economic condition is improved, they would be most vulnerable to the catchy Communist slogans which the Communists have started infiltrating in the border areas.

On the question of our second line of defence, I beg to submit that our NCC and territorial army should be strengthened. The procedure of sharing the expenditure between the States and the Centre should be dispensed with. The Central Government should take full responsibility of this expenditure. Compulsory military training may be considered for the college students as a prerequisite for entry into the colleges. This may have a salutary effect on discipine in the educational institutions where discipline is lacking in these days.

Lastly, I beg to submit that taking into consideration the importance of this Ministry, the Prime Minister should seriously consider the taking up of the responsibility of this Ministry on his own shoulders.

पंडित बन नारायए 'बनेश '(शिवपूरी): कृष्ण वन्दे जगदगुरू । उपाध्यक्ष महोदय, सुरक्षा मंत्रालय के संबंध में मेरे बन्धमों ने विषद रूप में प्रकाश डाल दिया है । इसमें कोई सन्देह नहीं है कि सुरक्षा मंत्रालय का मंबंध सीधा समचे देश के साथ झाता है। यदि सुरक्षा मंत्रालय समद हो, सशक्त हो तो देश सुरक्षित है। यदि मुरक्षा मंत्रालय स्वतरे में है तो देश का भगवान ही मालिक है। लेकिन में लम्बे समय मे मुनता धा रहा हं, देख रहाहं कि सुरका मंत्रालय के सबंध में बिना सोचे विचारे केवल मुरक्षा मंत्री पर कुछ दिनों लोग मर्टक करने रहे। में यह समझता हं कि मुरक्षा मंत्रालय मथवा सुरक्षा मंत्री का उतना दोष नहीं जितना कि समचे शासन का मिल कर होता है। मैं नहीं समझता कि किसी भी एक मंत्रालय का मंत्री बिना कैबिनेट को राय के बिना सम्पूर्ण शासन की किसी नोति को ध्यान में रक्तवे. स्वतंत्र रूप में काम करेगा । इसलिये किमी एक मंत्रालय विशेष का यह दोष नहीं हो सकता हे जैमा कि लोग समझते हैं।

बाइना ने साम तौर पर सुरक्षा संत्रालय की तरफ देशवासियों का धौर नोक नभा का ध्यान धाकर्षित किया है। यदि वाइना ने हमला न किया होता तो इसका इतना महत्व सम्भवतः हम न समझते जितना कि घाज समझ रहे हैं। बहां तक चाइना के धाजमण का संबंध है. उनने हमारे साथ विधवासघात किया. इस में रंख मात्र भी सन्देह नही है। तम समझते थे कि वह हमारा मित्र है. मित्र हो गया है भीर इसके लिये हम पुराने इतिहास के पन्ने पलट कर मोचने थे कि यह संबंध हमारा स्था गी रहेगा। परन्तु इसमें सन्देह नहीं कि हम इस बात को भल जाने हैं कि राष्ट्र समाज, जातियों को प्रकृति ग्रीर प्रवत्ति बदलती रहती है। इसोलिये किसी भी समस्या के समाधान के लिये देश का. काल का फ्रीर पात्र तीनों का ध्यान करना ग्रावश्यक है। ग्रब चाइना का देश वह देश नहीं रहा. उसके पात्र भी वे पात्र नहीं रहे भीर काल भी भव बदल गया है। रशिया में ग्रीर चाइना में साध्यवाद का काल चलता है स्रीर वहां का चाइना ग्रब 'बढ़ं शरणं गच्छानि, संघं शरणं गचछ। मिं नहीं बोलता है। ग्रव बढ ग्रीर संघ दोनों को हडा कर ग्रीर इकार लेकर, जहां में बद्ध भगवान चले थे. उसको भी हजम करने की उनकी इच्छा है. एसा प्रतीत होता है, ग्रौर इसके लिये थी गणशाय नमः कर दिया है झौर एवरेस्ट की चोटी पर चढ कर घोषणा करने लगा है कि यदि संसार में हम केवल पंचगील का नारा लगाते रहेंग भौर माम्यवाद को दबाने के लिये मज्ञक्त संगठन बना कर घागे नहीं घायेंगे तो इस एवरेस्ट की चोटी में वह मंसार में माम्य-बाद फैलायगा । ऐसी चनौती वह हमें ही नहीं दे रहा है.भ्रपित मारे संमार का यह चनौती दे रहा है। इस चनौती को मंसार को स्वीकार करना चाहिये और भारतवर्ष को इसके माध्यम में मंसार को मुचित कर देना चाहिये कि यह मतरा भारतवर्ष पर ही नहीं होगा, प्रपित मारे मंमार पर ग्रा रहा है।

जहां तक मुरक्षा मंत्रालय की भून की बात भाती है. मैं समझना हूं कि यह हमारे शासन की नीति रही है कि जब कोई मारे तो फिर बड़े बन कर क्षमा कर देना. यद्यपि म्वयं मारने की ताकत हम में है या नहीं यह नहीं देखना. लेकिन दुनिया को दिखाना कि हम बड़े रहे है इसलिये क्षमा कर रहे है। लेकिन वाम्लव में बात यह है कि क्षमा तभी कोमा देती है जब हममें उसे मारन की नाकन हो जिस को हम.

क्षमा कर रहे है । लेकिन यदि हममें मारन की ताकत नहीं है तो। हमारे क्षमा करने का कोई मल्य संसार में नहीं हो सकता है । ग्रब हमें मधिक दिनों तक क्षमा का दम्भ नहीं करना चाहिय । मंमार में शांति का नारा, पंचशील का नाग बडा उत्तम नाग है. यह मैं मानता हं, लेकिन पंचशील का प्रभाव मुरक्षा मंत्रालय पर नहीं होना चाहिये. पंचशील का प्रभाव संसार पर पडना चाहिये । लेकिन पंचशील के माने यह नहीं होने चाहियें कि जब देश पर कोई ग्राकमण हो तब भी हम पंचशील का नारा लगाने जायें । यही स्थिति हई थी जिस समय पाकिस्तान ने हमारे काण्मीर पर माक-मण किया था. जब हमारी फीजों ने अपनी ग्रपुर्व जन्ति ग्रीर सामर्थ्य का प्राकटय किया था मौर संसार को दिखा दिया था कि भारत के नवयवक यद में पीछ नहीं रह सकते । उस समय सोज फायर झाइंर नहीं होना चाहिय था। समचा काब्मीर मपने हाथ में करने के पत्रचात दनिया में पुछना चाहिय था कि प्रान्याय कौन कर रहा है । हमने स्वयं गांति का प्रदर्शन करके. खतरा मोल लेकर. पाकिस्तान को भ्रापने को मारने का भामत्रण दे दिया था. चाइना को भी हमने भ्रपने को मारने का भामत्रण दे दिया। यह वह भूल है जिस का परिणाम हमें इस समय भगतना पड रहा है. भौर यदि इस समय हमने गम्भीरतापूर्वक मोचकर पग नहीं उठाया तो इसमें ज्यादा भयानक परिस्थिति इसके कारण निर्मित हो मकती है भौर उस का कुफल समुचे देश को भगतना पढ मकता है। यहां एक झाध व्यक्ति का सवाल नहीं है, न यहां कोई श्री कथ्ण मेनन का सवाल है धौर न जवाहरसाल जी का सवाल है। जवाहरलाल भौर मेनन दोनों ही भारत माता के मपुत हैं भौर ऐसे भनेकों मपुत पैदा होने रहेंगे यदि भारत माना जिन्दा रही। भौर यदि उसका भन्त कर दिया गया तो न मेनन का मवान है धौर न जवाहरनाल का प्रघन है । इसलिये भारत को सुरक्षित रहना चाहिये । एक घादमी के क्रिटिसिज्म का प्रथन नहीं है । मुरका मंत्रालय को गम्भीरता-

पूर्वक बैठ कर बैदेशिक नीति पर प्रपने विचार प्रकट कर के निञ्चय करना चाहिये कि देश का हित किस में है। प्रांस सूद कर. चकि हमारे प्रधान संत्री कहते है इसलिये हम भी वही कहते जायें.यह कोई शोभा की बात नहीं है। हमें निञ्चित करना पड़ेगा कि प्रब हमें बया करना है।

यह ठीक है कि चीन के प्रधान मंत्री पधार रहे हैं. बात चीत होगी. लेकिन कोई महत्व का तथ्य निकलने वाला नहीं है। यह हमारे प्रधान मंत्री भी स्वयं स्वीकार कर चके हैं। वे यहां क्यों प्रायेंगे इसका कारण स्पन्ट है। लक्षण बता रहे हैं कि वे यहां पर झाकर क्या करेंगे । वे दुनियां को दिलाना चाहते हैं कि भाकमण हमने नहीं किया, हिन्द्रस्तान ने किया है। फिर भी हम कुछ देने के लिये तैयार है। उल्टा चोर कोतवाल को डॉट रहा है। एक तो बमारी भूमि पर ग्राधिकार कर लिया भौर दसरी धोर सज्जनमा धौर मौजन्ममा का भाव मंसार के सामने प्रकट करना बाहता है। मगर देवा दर्बल घानकः । दबंसना में कही कोई किमी का माथ नहीं देना है। इसलिये हमें सब से धधिक धन देश की सैनिक शक्ति को प्रधिक सज्ञक्त बनाने के लिये देना चाहिये।

बार बार हमारं वीच में बायूमंडल पैदा किया जाता है कि विरोधी दल बासे गवनेमेंट को गलत या मही रास्ने पर ने वाने का काम करते हैं। प्रजातत्र में यह होता है, लेकिन बैंग हमने पंचणील का उद्वांथ किया, बैंगे हमारं बल्धू बैठ बैठे कहते है कि हम वर्षे में मंसेवों को भगा दिया तो किर पाकिस्तान में डरने की क्या बात है ? में उनमे पूछता चाहता ह क्षीमात् धाप चाइना से क्यों डर रहे है ? जब पाकिस्तान से डर नहीं था तो चाइना में मी मत इरियं। जब हमने बिटिश्मं को वर्षे से मता दिया तो इम चाइना को नकनी में बगा दिया । नकनी चर्चे धार नकनी में वर्ण केया देये। न कनी कर्च धार नकनी में वर्ण

## [पंडित बज नारायण 'ब्रजेश']

भागे हैं ग्रीर न भाग सकते हैं। यह उदवोष तो व्यर्थ है कि बिना खन बहाये हमने हिन्दुस्तान को माजाद किया । हमने रक्त दिया है, हमको रबत देना है, हम रक्त दान कर सकते हैं झौर रक्त बान करने के लिये हमें तैयार रहना बाहिये। हम रक्त दान नहीं करेंगे यह कहना कोई बढिमता को बात नहीं है। दूष्ट के सामने हमें प्रपना रक्त बहाने के लिये तैयार रहना चाहिये, ग्रीर उसको रक्त गिराने के लिये तैयार रहना चाहिये । हम कोई ऐमें प्रहिसक नहीं हैं कि कोई शत्र हम पर चला ग्राये, हमें मार कर सा जाये और हम क्रांति का पाठ पढते रहें। जो बर्बरता करे, जो दृष्टता करे, मत्याचार करे. उसके सामने हमारी फौज. हम सब मणक्त रूप में सामने खडे रहें. उसका मकाबला करेंगे. यह भावना होनी चाहिये ।

इस पिट से देश में इस समय म्रनिवायं मैनिक शिक्षण किया जाना मत्यन्त भवष्यक है। मारे देश में मैनिक शिक्षा दी जानी चाहिये. अत्येक नवयवक के मन में यह भावना पैदा होनी चाहिय कि हमारी मात भूमि के लिये हमारे नेतामों ने घोर परिश्रम करके जो स्वतंत्रता प्राप्त की. उसकी रक्षा के लिये हमें सब कुछ बलिदान करना है । ग्रब बंगाल की भन्न का जित्र नहीं करना है. उडीमा में कोई तडप रहा है. इसका जिक नहीं करना है. अब हमें ग्रम दिश की रक्षा के लिये प्राण देने है. यह भावना होनी चाहिये । माज छोटी छोटी चोजों के लिये. चपरासीगिरी के लिये लोग लड रहे हैं, कोई कोटे परमिट के लिये लड रहे है. कोई मोटर भीर कार के लिये लड़ रहे है और उर में हमारा शत्र चला मा रहा है। हमारे देश का ऐमा हाल हो रहा है कि हर एक ग्रादमी कोटे कारमाने में इस तरह से उलझा है जैसे कि ईद का बकरा झाराम से खाये जाता है. उसे पता नहीं होना कि इसरे दिन उसकी बलि चढने वाली है। शरीर को दर्पण में देखते हैं कि हम कितने मोटे हो गये हैं लेकिन यह पता नहीं कि लाश गाडी आयेगी तो जमीन ज्यादा लगेगी झौर फकी जायेगी तो लकडी ज्यादा लगेगी । कोई लाभ होने वाला नहीं है । इस तरह से विचार नहीं कर रहे हैं कि देश की सुरक्षा किस प्रकार हो सकेगी । श्राजादी किमी प्रकार भी म्राई, जो लाये उनको धन्यवाद है। जिन्होंने यह प्रयत्न किया वे सब बधाई के पात्र है. उसमें हमें झगडा क्या करना है. लेकिन ग्रब जो चीज ग्रा गई है, उसकी रक्षा कैसे हो बह प्रश्न हमारे मामने है। इसके लिये ग्रम् मंत्री का भौर सुरक्षा मंत्री का. दोनों का सहयोग होना चाहिये । यदि मर्थ मंत्रालय के साथ मरक्षा मंत्रालय नहीं मिल सका, यदि इन दोनों में यह मेल मिलाप नहीं हमा तो भर्थ की जगह ग्रनर्थ गौर सरका की जगह ग्रापनि ग्राकर खडी हो जायेगी। इसलिये इम समय भाषिक से ग्रधिक पैमा सरका में लगना चाहिये ।

सुरक्षा मंत्रालय का काम भी इस समय यह नहीं होना चाहिये कि मुली पैदा करने के लिये सिपाही खेत गाड रहे हैं भौर वे इतनी बडी मली पैदा करने लगे है । जब हम ही मुली बन आ येंगेतो उस मली को खायेगा कौन? में तो कहता हं कि इस समय सुरका मंत्रालय को मुली नहीं पैदा करनी चाहिये, सुरक्षा मंत्रा-लय को सब से प्रधिक शस्त्र उत्पादन का काम करना चाहिये । सब से ग्रधिक शस्त्र पैदा किये जाने चाहियें भौर वे शस्त्र पैदा किये जाने चाहियें जो चाइना का मुख मोड सकें,जो चाइना को सबक सिखा सकें। हमें यह देखना पडेगा कि हिमालय की चोटी पर हम उडान कर सकते है या नहीं घोर उडान करके ऊपर मे बम्बाईमेंट करने चाइना को हिमालय के भीतर कह में पहुंचा सकते है या नहीं। क्या चाइना ने ममझ लिया है कि हिन्दस्तान के लोग ऐसे है. मचमच बुद भगवान के चेले है मौर हम उनको ला जायेंगे. एक प्रदेश तो लाही लिया भौर दूसरे प्रदेश लालेंगे। चेले को तो हमने सा लिया, गरू को भी सा लेंगे। बढ भगवान के इसरे चेले हैं गांधी जी । बुढ भगवना को खा लेंगे तो गांधी जी कहां बचेंगे?

गांधी जीका नारा लगाने से क्या होगा ? श्चगर बढवाद खत्म हो जायेगा तो गांधीवाद उसके बाद सत्म हो जायेगा, उसका पता ही नहीं चल सकेगा। बुद्धवाद की ही शाखा है गांधीबाद उसका प्रयोग राजनीति में करने से काम नहीं चलेगा। जब मन्नोक महिंसा द्वारा अपनी राजनीति को नहीं बचा सका तो हम कैसे अहिंसा ढारा भपनो राजनीति को बचा सकेंगे भव सहयोग के माने यह नहीं होते हैं कि बकरी बोर के साथ सहयोग करे क्योंकि बकरी धगर जोर के साथ सहयोग करे तो शेर बकरी को आता जायेगा । सह भस्तित्व के माने यह नहीं इरोते कि तुम म्रकेले रहो मौर हमारा भस्तित्व ही खत्म हो जाये। हम सहयोग करते हैं. ग्रच्छे काम के लिये हम महयोग करेंगे छेकिन बरे काम के लिये हम सहयोग नहीं कर सकते । भगर हम ज्यादा शान्ति पकड़ेंगे तो चीन को इतना भयानक भोर इतना दृष्ट बना देंगें कि वह साली हम को ही नहीं खायेगा बल्कि न जाने कितनों को खा जायेगा । दूसरों के प्राण बचाने के लिये हमको लडना पडेगा यह - साली मपने ही प्राण रक्षा का प्रइन नहीं है। इस दुष्टि मे मुरका मन्त्रालय को भविक से ममिक पैना मिलना चाहिये । जो उन्होंने मांग की है उसके लिय मेरा कहना है कि वह कम है भौर स्वीकृत धनगणि में मे जो उन्होंने स्वयं नहीं किया यह उनकी मदूरदर्शितापूर्ण नीति है मौर जा उन्होंने बचाया यह उनकी -सबसे बडी द्वेलता है। एक पाई भी उनको बचाना नहीं चाहिये। प्रधिग मे प्रधिक रुपया सार्व करना चाहिये भीर ज्यादा से ज्यादा मांग करनी चाहिये घौर कोई न दे तो हमारे कान में कह देना चाहिये भौर हम मदा मावश्यक धनराशि को दिलवाने के लिये नैयार हैं। मालिर भारत की मुरक्षा यदि कायम नहीं रहेगी तो किंग यह भाषादा बांध किंस काम में प्रायेगा भौर उसका लाग कौत उठायेगा ? यह जो बडे बडे उत्पादन के कायें हो रहे हैं घीर देश के लोग नंगे भूमी रह कर 133 (Ai) LSD\_6.

पैसा देकर भौर टैक्स देकर मर्थ मंत्रालय को भ्रपनापेट काट कर सम्पन्न बन रहे हैं तो उसका उपयोग किस के लिये होगा? उस पैसे का उपयोग हमारी सेना पर होना चाहिये ताकि हमारे देश की सुरक्षा पर मांच न माने पाये भौर वह तभी होगा जब सुरक्षा मन्त्रालय समद होगा, सशक्त होगा भौर यद करने में निपूण होगा । हमारी सेनामों को यद्वकला में ग्रधिक से ग्रधिक निपूण होना चाहिये । इस-लिये इस दिशा में सूरका मन्त्रालय जो कार्य कर रहा है भौर जो प्रयत्न कर रहा ह बह स्वागत योग्य है झौर उसके लिये मै उसको बधाई देना चाहता हूं । सिपाहियों को कुछ भी कहने का हमें मधिकार नहीं है क्योंकि बह सदा से देश के सातिर प्राण देते रहे हैं और माज भी उन्होंने मपने प्राण देकर दिखा दिया कि देश की रक्षा के खातिर वह मपनी जान की भी पर्वाह नहीं करते । चीन ने हमारे साथ कपा की कि हमारे प्रधान मन्त्री महोदय को उनके जन्म दिन पर हमारे लोगों की लाहों भेज दी भौर हमारे गौरव भौर सम्मान को इनमें भविक भौर क्या धक्का होगा। मब हम भपने बाह्यण भौर क्षत्रिय धर्म को भल गये हैं। घब सब प्रथम श्रावणी कर्म में मस्तिष्क को पवित्र करना होता है भौर नया यज्ञोपवीन घटी धारण करना होता है मौर नवराति में नौ दिन तक दूरी माता का धाराधन करके विजयदशमी के दन मीमो-ल्लगभ करते हैं लेकिन भाज मझे इस नात का खेद है कि हम सीमो-ल्लंघन करना भूल गये भीर शत्र हम पर सीमोल्लंबन करके बाता है तो हम गालि, ग्रहिसा ग्रीर वर्षे के गीन गाने हैं संकिन में जनकों सावभाग कर देना भाहता है कि यह बेडिया शान्ति के गीत में नहीं मानने वाला है। शालि के गीत सम्जर्श में होने बाहियें मेकिन बबेरों के सामने तो मीना तान कर बढा हो जाना चाहिये मौर क्षात्र धर्म का पालन करना चाहिय । यह दोनों रूप हमारे सामने हैं। गुरु नानक को मन्तिष्क में रस कर

# [पंडित कज नारायण 'कजेश']

भीर गुरुगोविन्द सिंह को भुजामों में रख कर जिस दिन हमारे देशवामी भीर जवान खड़े हो जायेंगे उस दिन निष्चय जानिये संसार हमको गुरु के रूप में स्वीकार करेगा। यह बाह्यण भीर क्षात्र धर्म दोनों साथ में होने चाहियें।

"न ब्रह्म क्षत्र मुदनोति न क्षत्रम् ब्रह्म वर्धते । ब्रह्म क्षात्रंच सम्प्रवत मिह चामत्र वर्धते ॥"

न तो प्रकेले पंडित जी बनने से काम चलेगा भौर न अनेले ठाकर साहब बनने से ही काम चलेगा क्योंकि ठाकूर साहब अगर ज्यादा पी कर घर वालों को ही मारने पर लग गये तो घर का सत्यानाश हो जायेगा स्रोर पंडित जी मगर वाममागियों के सामने बेद पाठ करते रहे तो भी मामला चौपट हो जायगा । इसलिये ब्रह्म मौर क्षात्र शक्ति इन दोनों का समन्वय करना होगा । हमको शान्ति के साथ शस्त्र को जोडना पडेगा लेकिन जो शान्ति भंग करेगा उस पर हम जल्त्र प्रयोग करेंगे भ्रौर जो शान्ति रक्खेगा उसकी रक्षा के लिये हम शस्त्र लेकर खड़े रहेंगे । इस भावना के साथ हमें भ्रपने पंचशील का प्रयोग, उपयोग भीर उदधोध करना चाहिये । इसके विपरीत हमें नहीं जाना चाहिये।

में सुरक्षा मन्त्रालय से केवल एक ही निवेदन करूंगा मेरा भी उससे कुछ सम्बन्ध चला स्राता है। जहां तक सुरक्षा मन्त्रालय के मन्त्री भौर उपमन्त्री महोदय का सवाल है मैं समझने हूं कि स्वभाव से वे बड़े सुन्दर हैं. गम्भीर है भौर उदाल हैं। मैं सम-झता हूं कि वे भपने फीजियों की समस्याभों भादि को देवते भरे समझने का प्रयत्न भी करते होंगे भौर मुझे तो इस मन्त्रालय की बकिंग भादि के सम्बन्ध में उतने भीतर जाने का काम नहीं पडा है तो भी मेरे पास साधा-रणतया जो कुछ जवानों की भागतियां भाई हैं वे इस प्रकार की हैं भौर मैं समझता हूं कि जस तरह की स्थिति ममुवे देश में ही हो गई है कि ऊपर के ग्रफसरान की जो लेविल है वह पंजीवादी बन गई है भौर नीचे के जवानों भौर भूफसरान की लेविल साम्यवादी मंगठन बन गया है और दोनों में जो एक सहयोग भौर एकरूपता होनी चाहिये वह दिखाई नहीं देती है। नीचे को साम्यवादी लेविल वाले ग्रसन्तुष्ट प्रतीत होते हैं ग्रौर वे यह भीतर ही भीतर काना फंसी करते हैं कि देखिये इन बडे अफमरान को तो १०-१० रुपये रोज मिलते हैं छेकिन हम को केवल १ ही रुपया मिलता है। इसी तरह फौजी जवानों के जो राजन मिलता है तो उसमें भी काफी गडव र चलती है। प्रब लड़ाकु लोग जो होते हैं भग इनको खुराक ग्रच्छी मिले तो यह मैदान में जान की बाजी लगा कर लडऩे हैं मौर जिस तरह एक पहलवान को दूध ग्रीर मक्वत चाहिये और भगर उसको काफी दूध और मक्खन न मिले तो वह भयाडे में उतरना पसन्द नहीं करेगा। ठीक वही हालत उनकी की भी है। फौजियों का बढिया राजन मिलना चाहिये लेकिन इपमें भी भ्रष्टाचार फैला हमा है मौर फौजियों को जो बढिया राशन मिलना चाहिये उसको ठेकेदार बोच में स्ता जाता है मौर थई क्लास माल वहां **प**र सप्लाई करता है। सब फोज के सिपाही को यदि भच्छा भोजन नहीं मिलेगा तो वह दृश्मन मे तबियत से लडेगा कैसे । जाहिर है कि जिसका स्वायेगा उसका गायेगा, भ्रच्छा खाना स्वायेगा तो भावछा बजायेगा भीर भ्रव्छी मार लगायेगा । भगर उसको खुराक बढिया नहीं दी जायगी तो बह धच्छी मार नडीं लगा पायेगा । इसलिये हमारे फोजी जवानों को राशन फर्म्ट क्लास का मिले. यह व्यवस्था होनी चाहिये । प्रब शुद्ध घं। तो मिलना नहीं है लेकिन उनको यह बन्द डौलडाकाडिम्बाभी नहीं जाता है भौर पता नहीं कौनमा घटिया किस्म का वैजीटेवन. ग्रायल जाता है। धब बेजीटेबल ग्रायल को कलर करने की बात चल पडी है तो मेरा कहना है कि देश का कलर खराब है

## 10735

Demands

for Grants 10736

ग्रीर उसके कलर को बदलना चाहिये । मभी तो कलर गडबड है। इसलिये मेरा कहना 🕯 कि हमारे अवानों को घी धच्छा मिलना चाहिगे, दूघ मच्छा मिलना चाहिये मोर जो मंडे खाते हैं उनको मच्छे मण्डे मिलने चाहिर्रे भीर जो मांग साते ž उनको मिलना स्ताने को म्रच्छा मॉस चाहिये । अब यह दूसरी बात है कि में ब्राह्मण ह ग्रीर में मांस नहीं खाता लेकिन हमारे क्षत्रियों के। यदि वे मांस खाना चाहें तो उनको मांस खाने का नियेश नहीं होना चाहिये जो मांस खाता है उसको मांस मिलना चाहिये रुकिन इसके साथ ही यह भी कहंगा कि जो मांस नहीं खाते हैं उनको जबदंस्ती खिलाना भी नहीं चाहिये । ग्रब इसके लिये यदि यह कहा जाये कि हम दिल्ली में स्लाटर हाउस खोलें भीर वहां पर गाये भादि काटें भौर स्लाटर हाउस यदि गायें काटने के लिये खोलेंगे ता यह मरने का लक्षण है । बकरी झोर भैस यह दोनों कायरता भौर मर्खता की प्रतीक हैं भौर इनको बलि घडानी पडेगी। जब तक मर्सता भीर कायरता की बलि नहीं चढायेंगे तब तक शक्ति का धर्जन नहीं होगा । भैंसा मर्खता का प्रतीक है। फण्टियर मेल चला ग्रा रहा है लेकिन उसको पता नहीं चलता भौर वह कट कर उसके सामने मर जाता है । हान दो लेकिन बह ध्यान नहीं करता है तो मैं कहंगा कि यह भैसे रूपी मर्खता हमारे लिये ठीक नहीं है। उसको मालुम नहीं कि चीन झा रहा है या रूस मा रहा है मौर इसलिये में कहंगा कि यह मर्थता ठीक नहीं है। यह मिमयाना भौर शिडगिडाना मलत बात है क्योंकि याद रखिये ब्जदिल भादमी संसार में खडा नहीं रह सकता है भौर इमें शक्ति का मर्जन करना होगा।

इसगा मेगा निवेदन यह है कि मेना के मोगों का जब टांसफर होता है तो उनके बच्चों को स्कलों में ६-६ महीने तक दामिला नहीं मिलना है । घर जो हमारे लहने वाले फौजी जवान हैं उनको सपने परिवारों की भोर से हर तरह निष्चिन्त होना चाहिये तभी वे दिल से देश की सेवा कर सकेंगे और प्रथमी

जान की बाजी लगाने में भी दरेग नहीं करेंगे। भगर उनको यही जिन्ता बनी रहे कि उसके परिवार का क्या होगा झौर उसकी पत्नी का क्या होगा तो वह देश के लिये मर नहीं मकता है। प्रत्येक योदा को यह विष्वास होना चाहिये मेरी सन्तान भौर मेरे घर वालों के पोछे मेरा देश है झौर मेरे परिवार के लालन पालन. बच्चों की पढाई लिखाई ग्रादि की राप्ट द्वारा समचित व्यवस्था की जन्येगी भी गऐसा होने पर ही वह उसमतापुर्वक मागे बढ कर मपनी जान की बाजी लगाने में जराभी संकोच नहीं करेगा शिक्षा मंत्रालय धौर सरका मंत्रालय में सहयोग होना चाहिये भौर हर प्रकार की शिक्षा मादि की मुविधायें फौजी जवानों के परिवार वालों को मिलनी चाहियें । देश में ऐसे वायमंडल का हमें निर्माण करना चाहिये जिसमें ऐसे लोग जो कि बेकार हों भौर जिनके पास रोजी कमाने का कोई धंधान हो उनको यह समझ में भाना चाहिये कि उनको देश की फौज में भरती हो कर देश की रक्षा करनी चाहिये । हमारे देश में इस तरह का बायमंडल पैदा होना चाहिये। कोई मादमी रोता भी है मौर मगर उसको नौकरी नहीं मिलती है तो उसको पकड कर फौज में भग्ती कर देना चाहिये झौर उससे यह कह देना चाहिये कि फौज में क्यों नहीं भरती हो जाते भौर इस तरह बेकार भवे क्यों मरते हो । भूखें मरने के बाजय फौज में भग्ती होना झच्छा है। तुम हम पर लदे हल हो भीर उघर शत्र भी लदा चला या रहा है तो क्यों नहीं फौज में भरती हो कर देश का कल्याण करते । देश में ऐसे बायमंडल का निर्माण होना ग्रावश्यक है जिसमें प्रत्येक नवयुवक को स्कूल में फौजी शिक्षा दी जाये। स्कलों में लडकों को कम्पलमरी मिलेटरी टेनिंग देने की व्यवस्था होनी चाहिये । जो लोग रिटायर हो गये हैं उन सब को बाधिस बला लेना चाहिये भीर माथी तनक्वाह तो उन्हें पेंशन के रूप में दे ही रहे है : तो भाषी भीर मिला कर उनको काम पर क्यों न लगाया जाये और उनसे काम क्यों न लिया जाये क्योंकि बैसे सत्यानाश वैमे साढे सत्यानाश ।

## [पंडित क्रज नारायण 'क्रजेश']

दरिद्रता तो भाई हो हुई है भौर ज्यादा भा जायेगी उसमें बिगड़ता क्या है।

हमने घखबारों में पढ़ा था कि करोड़ों रुपये की गाड़ियां ऊपर शैंड न होने के कारण बेकार हो गई मौर यदि इस प्रकार पैसा बर्बाद हो तो कैसे काम चलेगा। हमारी साधन सामग्री जो नष्ट हो रही है तो उसको रोकने की भौर ध्यान दिया जाना चाहिये। साधना होनी चाहिये मौर प्रस्तावना होनी चाहिये तभी कामना पूरी होगी लेकिन मुझे खेद के साध यह कहना पड़ता है कि न साधना है न भावना है केवल प्रस्तावना है। कार्य की सिद्धि के लिये यह प्रत्यन्त प्रावश्यक हो जाता है कि जो साधन हमको प्राप्त है उन साधनों को ठीक से बरता जाये। उपाध्यक्ष महोदय, मैं प्रापको धन्यवाद दे कर प्रपना भाषण समाप्त करता हं।

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: Shri Tyagi.

Shri Tyagi: I have no intention to participate.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: I saw him standing up once.

Shri U. C. Patnaik (Ganjam): He should speak something.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: Shrimati Subhadra Joshi.

भीमती सुभग्रा आंजी (मम्बाला) : उपाघ्यक्ष महोदय, मिनिस्ट्री की दूसरी बातों की चर्चा करने से पहले में एक बात का जिक करना चाहती हूं ताकि उसको मै भूल न जाऊं । काफी घर्सा हुम्पा कि पटियाले से एक बहिन ने लिखा था कि फौज के जो पेंशन के कायदे हैं. उनमें एक कायदा यह है कि मगर किसी विधवा को पेंशन दी जाती है, मौर मगर बह दूसरी शादी कर लेती है तो वह पेंशन बन्द हो जाती है । लेकिन मगर बह मपने पति के खानदान में ही दूसरी शादी कर ले तो उसे पेंझन मिलती रहती है । उस बहिन ने लिखा है कि इस कायदे की बजह से हमको उसी खानदान के किसी मादमी से शादी करने के लिखे मजबूर किया जाता है, चाहे वह पति का छोटा भाई हो या बड़ा भाई हो, या दूर का भाई हो, चाहे वह मच्छा हो या बुरा हो, चाहे छोटा हो या बड़ा हो। उस बहिन ने लिखा चा कि बहिनों को इस मजबूरी से बचाने के लिये पेंशन के इस कायदे को बदलना चाहिये। मैं समझती हूं कि पेंशन का शादी से इस तरह ताल्लुक करना है कि वह घर में किसी से, चाहे वह छोटा हो या बड़ा हो, मच्छा हो या बुरा हो, शादी करने के लिये मजबूर की खाये, बहुत नामुनासिब है, मौर इस पर मिनिस्टर साहब गौर करें।

वक्त बहुत कम होने की बजह से मैं यह सोचती हं कि उसी बात के बारे में कुछ कहं कि जिसे दसरे भाइयों ने कहा है। उपाध्यक्ष महोदय, बार्डर के बारे में जो भी हमारे मिनिस्टर साहब की पालिमी रही है और उसके वारे में जो उन्होंने भाषण दिये हैं, उनके लिये भे उन को माज मबारकबाद देती हं। कभी कभी ऐसा इम्तिहान का वक्त भाता है कि उस वक्त में मल्क की परीक्षा होती है, मल्क में रहने वालों की परीक्षा होती है. सरकार की परीक्षा होती है मौर जो जिम्मेदार होता है उसकी भी परीक्षा होती है। उन पर मुखालिफ मोगों के कहने का कोई भ्रसर नहीं हभा भौर उन्होंने देश के भन्दर वारमांगरिंग का काम नहीं किया । प्रगर मिनिस्टर साहब उस वक्त कमजोरी दिखाते भौर जिस तरह से उन्होंने काम किया उस तरह से न करते तो, श्राज जब एक तरफ से हमारे मल्क पर चीन की तरफ से मसीवत की घटायें झा रही हैं, एक दूसरी मसीवत की घटा भौर हमारे ऊपर घाती घौर देश के बडे बडे पैसे वाले. बडे बडे सरमायेदार भौर बडे बडे व्यापारी, भगर हमारे डिफेंस मिनिस्टर नासमझी से काम लेते या हमारे प्रधान मंत्री नासमझी से काम लेते. उसका फायदा उठाकर कीमतों की जो पहने से ही बहत बढी हई हैं भीर भी बढा देने भीर लोगों के लिये महिकल हो जाती ।

जहां तक देश की रक्षा का सवाल है. हो सकता है कि वह तकनो घौर चरले से रक्षा न हो सकती हो, लेकिन वह भाषणों से भी नहीं हो सकती। वह रक्षा सामान से होगी , हथियार बनाने से होगी, देश में धावश्यक चीजों के बनाने से होगी। धाज कौन नहीं बाहता कि हिन्द्रस्तान की रक्षा हो. माज देश का बच्चा बच्चा चाहता है कि देश की रक्षा हो, कौन नहीं चाहता कि यहां पर हथियार बनाये जायें, कौन नहीं चाहता कि हमारे पास ग्रच्छे से ग्रच्छे हथियार हों. लेकिन इस वक्त देश के भ्रन्दर खतरा पैदा किया जाये या स्वौफ पैदा किया जाए तो यह देश के लिये प्रच्छा नहीं होगा। हमारे साथी डा॰ राम सभग सिंह ने कहा कि हमको भपनी कमजोरी को छिपाना नहीं चाहिये। यह ठीक है कि कमजोरी को खिपाना नहीं चाहिये लेकिन यह भी ठीक नहीं है कि हर वक्त ग्रपनी कमजोरी को प्रकट कर दिया जाए। ऐसा करना हमेशा देश के लिये भच्छा नहीं होता।

डा॰ राम सुभग सिंह (सहसराम) : लड़ने की बात करिए न ।

श्रोमती सुभद्रा जोशी : एक माननीय सदस्य ने कहा कि सहयोग का मतलब यह तो नहीं कि हम दूश्मन के सामने बकरी की तरह बन जायें ताकि दूश्मन हमको खा जाए। लेकिन यह कौन कहता है कि दूश्मन के झागे बकरी बन जाएं, हमारे डिफेंस मिनिस्टर साहब भौर प्राइम मिनिस्टर माहब तो यह कहने हैं कि हमें कोशिश करनी चाहिये. बह तो यही कहने हैं कि जहां नक हो मके कोशिश की जाए कि हमको यद न करना पडे । भीर भगर कोणिण नाकामयाब होगी तो हिन्दुस्तान का कोई धादमी यह नहों कहना कि हम दूश्मन का मकाबला नहीं करेंगे। लेकिन यह तो कहना ठीक नहीं कि कोशि शहीन की जाए । चीन के प्रयान मंत्री हमारे यहां बातचीत करने के लिये मा रहे हैं। हो सकता है कि कोई नतीजा न निकले, भौर हो सकता है कि कोई नतीआ निकन भी माए । मैं तो बाहंगी कि

नतीजा निकले । हमारे प्रधान र सका मंत्री ने भी कहा है कि हो सकता है कि कोई नतीजा न निकले लेकिन कोशिश तो कर लेनी चाहियें। लेकिन झाज हमारे देश में कुछ लोग ऐसे हैं जो कि माज देश में गलत बातावरण पैदा कर रहे हैं, ग्रीर चीनी प्रधान मंत्री के बायकाट करने का प्रचार किया जा रहा है। मैं प्रापसे कहती हं নি मगर तकली मौर चरखे से इस मसले का फ़ौमला नहीं हो सकता तो जो ये बातें की जा रही हैं इनसे भी फैसला नहीं हो सकता। भाज दिल्ली में तरह तरह की बातें कही जा रही हैं। एक बात कही जा रही है. उससे झाप अन्दाजा लगायें कि उनको देश के डिफोंस के बारे में क्या खयाल है। जैसे कि पंजाब में कुछ अनपढ़ भादमियों को यह कहा गया था कि सरकार पानी से बिजली निकाल लेती है इससे उसकी ताकत निकल जाती है, इसी तरह से दिल्ली में यह कहा जा रहा है कि चाऊ एन लाई को भाज बुलाया गया है, उनका स्वागत भी होगा, लेकिन भ्रगर वह बापस जाने में इन्कार कर दें तो फिर क्या होगा, उस वक्त कितनो मध्चिल हो जाएगी। कहाजा रहा है कि चाऊ एन लाई को प्रधान मंत्रों ने बलाया है, लेकिन भगर, उन्होंने बाद में कह, दिया कि मैं नहीं जाता तो क्या होगा। केरल में तो बैठ हो। सकते है । उस हालत में गवनमेंट क्या करेगी। मैं कहना चाहती हं कि इस तरह की बातें फैलाने में तो देश की रक्षा नहीं हो गकती । तो मैं प्रदय में निवेदन करना चाहुंगी कि इस सवाल को बार बार उठाना ठीक नहीं है कि जब हमला हो रहा या. बारडर इंसीहेंट हो रहे थे, उम वक्त डिफेंस भिनिस्टर ने कुछ नहीं किया इसका नया कारण है। इस बारे में बार बार इस हाउस में बयान हो चके हैं, स्टेटमेंट दिये जा चुके हैं, कि पहले बारहर की रक्षा डिफोंस के हाथ में नहीं थी. होम मिनिम्दी के हाम में मी या मिविल मामारिटीज के हाथ में थी। यह सब होने के बाद भी छगर

## [श्रीमती सुभद्रा जोशी]

कोई उसी बात को बार बार दुहराता रहे तो यह मेरी समझा में नहीं घाता। जब जब जरूरत समझी गई घोर जब उसकी रक्षाका सवाल उठातो उस बारण्डरका काम डिफॉम मिनिस्ट्री को सौंप दिया गया घौर सुझे घुवहा नहीं कि डिफेंस मिनिस्ट्री पूरी जिम्मेवारी के साथ इस काम को करेगी।

इसके बाद जो हमारे साथी हमारी भाईनेन्स फैक्टरियों में काम कर रहें हैं उनको में मुवारकबाद देना चाहती हं । भौर मैं डिफेंस मिनिस्ट्रो को भी मबारकबाद देती ह कि जो हमारे लोग ग्रारडनेस फैस्टरियों में काम कर रहे थे उनको ग्रौर भी काम करने कामौकादियागया। एक वक्त थाकि हमारी १६ मार्डनेन्स फैक्टरियों में उनकी मैन्फैक्चरिंग कैपेसिटी जो थी उसका २४ या ३० फीसदी काम होता था, लेकिन माज उनकी मैनुफैक्चरिंग कैपेसिटी का ४२ से ४५ पर सेंट तक काम उनमें हो रहा है। जो कुछ सारा यनम हो रहा है उसको मैं यहां नहीं बतलाना चाहती क्योंकि वह इस रिपोर्ट में दिया गया है। झाज इन माईनेन्स फैक्टरियों में मच्छी से मच्छी भीजें बन रही हैं। मिनिस्ट्री ने जो एवरो ७४८ बनाया है भीर उसके लिए जो प्लांट लगाया है उसके लिए मैं मिनिस्ट्रो को मुबा-रकबाद देता हुं। लेकिन प्राइवेट सेक्टर की तरफ से कहा जा रहा है कि इसके लिए जो राल्स राइस का इजिन बनाया गया है यह इसमें फिट नहो होगा। मैं चाहूंगी कि मिनिस्टर साहब इसके बारे में भपना बयान दे दें, ताकि लोगों के दिज से यह सन्देह दूर हो जाए।

मैं मिनिस्ट्री को इसके लिये भी मुबारकबाद देती हूं कि उसने ट्रक्स भौर ट्रैक्टर तैयार कराये। बड़े बड़े पूंजीपति लोगों को हमने लालों भौर करोड़ों क्यया दिया लेकिन उन्होंने इसको कोई भी चीज बनाकर नहीं दी। धाज डिफेंस मिनिस्ट्री कुछ चीजें बना रही है तो कहा जाता है कि तुम ने यह ठीक नहीं बनाया, वह ठीक नहीं बनाया, कोई कहता है कि तुम ने छोटी बन्दूक नहीं बनायी, झौर जो चीजें बनायी गयी हैं उसके लिये कहा जाता है उनमें यह काम ठीक नहीं किया वह काम ठीक नहीं किया । प्रगर प्राज एक चीज ठीक नहीं बनी है तो कल ठीक बनेगी । लेकिन इसका मतलब यह तो नहीं है कि हम हमेशा दूसरों को रुपया देते चले जायें घौर कभी घ्रपनी चीजों के लिये सेल्फ सफीशेंट न हों । प्रापने जो घक्तिमान बनाया उसके लिये मैं मुबारकबाद देती हूं । घौर भी दूसरी चीजों का जो उत्पादन बढ़ गया है उसके लिये भी वह बधाई के पात्र है ।

मैं यह भी मर्ज करूंगी कि हमारे यहां मगर इन म्राइंनेन्स फैस्टरियों को म्रलग मलग राज्यों में डिसेंट्रलाइज कर दिया जाये तो उससे ज्यादा फायदा होगा। दूसरे राज्यों के लोगों को भी इनमें काम करने का मौका मिलेगा।

इसके मलावा जो इलेक्ट्रानिक लिमिटेड ने काम किया है उसकी भी माज चर्चा हुई है। मुझे मालूम है कि कुछ गलतियां भी हो रही हैं, मगर सबसे बड़ी बात देखने की यह है कि यह मागे की तरफ जा रहे हैं या नहीं। इस बार पहली दफा है कि लोगों को प्राफिट होने की उम्मीद है, यह हमारी रिपोर्ट में दिया गया है। सोलह से भी ज्यादा नई चीजें माज बे लोग बनाने लगे हैं। १९६०-६१ के लिये उन का जो टारगेट था, उस को वे बहुत पहले पूरा कर चुके हैं भौर टारगेट से भी ज्यादा दूसरी चीजें बनाने लगे हैं। जो चीजें बे बनायेंगे, उन में से पचास साठ परसेंट चीजें बे क्रेफेंस संविसिज के लिये होंगी।

इसी तरह से हिन्दुस्तान एयरत्राभट बाले जितनी चीजें बना रहे हैं, हम लोग उन को भूल जाते हैं। यह कहा जाता है कि बे यह चीज नहीं बनाते, वह चीज नहीं बनाते।

कौन कहता है कि वे न बनायें ? लेकिन हमें याद रखना चाहिये कि वे बनाने की कोशिश कर रहे हैं। एक दम सारी चीजें बन जायें. यह एक ग्रच्छा स्वाब है, लेकिन वह स्वाब रुक दिन में पुरा नहीं हो सकता है।

जो "ग्रमर" हाउसिंग स्कीम डिफेंस मिनिस्टी ने बनाई, वह सारे देश के लिये गौरव की बात है। जैसा कि मैं ने झाप से कहा है, हिन्दूस्तान में जो वेस्टिड इन्ट्रेस्ट्स हैं, जो पैसे वाले लोग हैं, जो, वे इन बातों से नाराज हैं। मभी हाल ही की बात है कि जब फौज बाईर का चार्ज लेने के लिये धासाम भेजी गई. तो वहां के बडे बडे ठेकेदार बडे खश हए । उन्होंने मोचा कि फौज यहां पर धा रही है, हम को बडे बडे ठेके मिलेंगे, कंस्टक्शन के बड़े बड़े काम मिलेंगे । लेकिन जब हक्म इम्रा कि मिलिटरी सब सामान, बिल्डि वगैरह खद बना लेगी, तो वे लोग रोज डिफेंस मिनिस्टी भौर डिफेंस मिनिस्टर को गालियां देने लगे। मझे इस में कोई शबहा नहीं कि अपगर उन लोगों से पूछा जाये, तो वे कहेंगे कि यह मिनिस्ट्री चाइना से हिन्दूस्तान को रक्षा नहीं कर सकती है। बात यह है कि वे स्रोग नहीं बोलते हैं, उन के पैसे का इन्ट्रेस्ट बोलता है ।

यहां पर झाडिट रिपोर्ट की बहुत चर्चा हई । उस पर मुझे कुछ कहना नहीं है, पर में इस बात को समझती हं कि बहुत सी गलतियां हई होंगी । कुछ बातों का मिनिस्टी जवाब देगी, लेकिन मैं इस हाउस के सदस्यों का घ्यान इस वात की तरफ दिलाना चाहती हं कि बहत पहले माक्शन कैसे होते थे, इस को कौन नहीं जानता है। नई चीज म्राज खरीदी थी भौर फौरन ही उस को बेकार कह कर धाक्शन कर दिया जाता था मौर उसी चीज को कल फिर खरीद लिया जाता था। कानपुर में बारह धाने गज जो कैनवस बेच दिया गया, उमी कैनवस को उसी ठेकेंदार से तीसरे चौचे दिन दो रुपये गज के हिसाब से लिया गया। दिल्ली में मैं ने देसा कि बिल्कुल नये प्रैशर

कूकर जो कागज से निकले थे, तीस तीस रुपये पर दिल्ली के कबाडी बेच रहे थे। उन को मालम नहीं या कि चीज क्या है। वे पाच रुपये सेर के हिसाब से तीस रुपये का प्रैशर कूकर बेच रहे थे, जिस की कीमत चार साल पहले बाजार में तीन सौ रुपया थी।

मैं यह भी मर्ज करना चाहती हं कि जब एम्पलाईज की तरफ से, या हम लोगों की तरफ से कोई बात डिफेंस मिनिस्ट्री के नोटिस में लाई जाती है, तो उस पर कार्यवाही होती है। ग्रभी कानपुर का किस्सा है कि सोलह हजार रुपये पर कोई चीज भाक्शन की गई। जब यह बात मिनिस्टर साहब के नोटिस में लाई गई, तो उन्होंने उस को स्टे किया झौर उस के बाद वह चीज ६६,००० रुपये में भाक्शन हई । इस से भाप भन्दाजा लगा सकते हैं कि गवर्नमेंट का कितना नक्सान होने वाला था भीर वक्त पर कार्यवाही से वह बच गया ।

यह भी कहागया है कि जब तक काम करने वालों की-चाहे वे सोलजर्ज हों भीर चाहे माहिनेंस फैक्टरीज के वर्कजे----तसल्ली नहीं होगी, जब तक वे खुश नहीं रहेंगे, तब तक वे ठीक काम नहीं कर सकते। भ्रभी तक हमारे यहां यह होता था कि डिफेंस मिनिस्ट्री में, ग्राडिनेंस फीक्टरीज में रिट्रेंचमेंट होती थी। हाउस के सदस्यों को याद होगा कि मभी बहन पहले की बात नहीं है कि १९४६ में छ: हजार लोग एक दम में रिटेंच कर दिए गए। इसकी वजह यह थी कि उन दिनों ज्यादातर काम बाहर दिया जाता या भौर माडिनेंस फैक्टरोज में काम करने की कोशि कोशिश कम होती थी। मुझ को याद है कि दो साल की बात है कि इतने बड़े बकेणाप होते हए भी दिल्लो में बडे-बडे टक्स की मरम्मन करनेका काम एक ठेकेदार को दिया गया भीर बेन कमांड के एम्प्रलाईज सालो बैंडे रहे। हमने हरूमत का घ्यान इस तरफ दिलाया, तो किकेंस जिनिस्टी

## [श्रीमती सुभद्रा जोशी]

ने समझा कि जब यह काम हम खुद कर सकते हैं, तो कोई वजह नहीं कि इसे ठेके-दारों को दिया जाये।

पिछले साल कितनी ही स्ट्राइक्स हुई, लेकिन ग्राडिनेंस फैक्टरीज में स्ट्राइक्स कम हुई, । इसके लिए मैं ग्राडिनेंस फैक्टरीज के कारीगर भाइयों को मुवारकवाद देना चाहती हूं, जो कि ग्रपने फर्ज को समझते हैं ग्रीर समझते हैं कि हमको देश के काम को करना चाहिए ।

इस सिलसिले में मैं एक बात डिफेंस मिनिस्टर साहब से धर्ज करना चाहती हं कि हमारे देश में एक जगह पर एक युनियन से ज्यादा होना मजदूरों के लिए हर जगह बहुत खतरनाक बात है । सरकारी महकमों में श्रीर खासकर डिकेंस मिनिस्टी में झौर डिकेंस के कामों में झगर एक से ज्यादा यूनियन्ज एक जगह पर बनाई जायेंगी तो वे देश के लिए तबाही का बायस होंगी, क्योंकि एक युनियन ग्रपनी मांगें रखे, उनके लिए लडे, जो कुछ, भी करे, यह उसका फंडामेंटल अधिकार है, लेकिन ग्रगर यनियन्ज में ग्रापस में काम्पीटीशन होना है कि कौन व्या मांगता है, कौन ज्यादा मांगता है, तो फिर डिकेंस का काम, मार्डिनेंस फैक्टरीज का काम बिल्कूल पीछे हो जायेगा, मुझे इसमें कोई श्वहानहीं है । जो रघुरामैया कमेटी बनाई गई, उसके लिए भी मझे मुवारकबाद देना है भौर मैं चाहती हं कि बडे कर्मचारियों, सोरूजस मौर बाकी लोगों की तन्स्वाहों का क्या हो, इस पर फौरन कार्यवाही होनी बाहिए । उसकी रिपोर्ट जल्दी से जल्दी माए. ताकि लोगों को ज्यादा से ज्यादा संतोष हो भौर भगर मुसीबत पड़े---भौर भगर न भी पडे----तो हमारी मार्मी के लोग झच्छा काम कर के देश की रक्षा कर सकें।

Shri Morarka (Jhunjhunu): Asyou know, Sir, generally I do not take part in the debate on the demands of this Ministry. But this year I am obliged to do so by the Defence Minister himself.

An Hon. Member: Did he request you?

Shri Mahavir Tyagi: Has he been briefed, Sir?

Shri Morarka: When I spoke last on a subject connected with Defence. I said that "over-indenting, higher prices, excess payments, faulty deliveries, defective storage, loose inspection, careless drafting of contracts, etc. are matters of daily routine occurring very frequently in this Ministry". About this statement the Defence Minister said, "I would like to ask if this is a responsible kind of statement". In view of this I OWP it to this House to substantiate every word that I said, the different characteristics of my statement, and for that purpose I have compiled a statement here with me which, if I were to go through, will take at least two hours. Therefore if you permit me, with your permission, I would like to place it on the table of the House, sothat the hon. Members may have a chance to go through it. I am surethe Minister.....

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: Then he would conclude his speech by placing it on: the Table?

Shri Morarka: Sir, this is one aspect. There are two or three other aspects about which the Defence Minister has also said......

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: I have no objection. I will allow him to place that statement on the table of the House. But what the Defence Minister intended that day, I thought—he may have really something different in his mind—was that even if we have certain things, perhaps in the

## 10747 Demands CHAITRA 20, 1882 (SAKA) for Grants 10748

discussion of this Ministry they should not be said, because it might have some other effects which we do not desire. That was all. And the hon. Member should keep that in view when he substantiates, as he says, what he is going to do.

Shri Morarka: Even when I spoke last year I said that while on the one hand the Ministry was trying to economise in small matters like withdrawing the facilities from our Defence personnel, on the other hand they were not taking due precautions and care in the purchase of stores etc. where huge amounts are wasted. I know the valour of our army is the greatest, their discipline is perfect, and their morale the highest. I have nothing against either our army. navy or air force on that account. But on a point which concerns the purchase of stores and also.....

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: If the hon Member would excuse me for interrupting him, there is one thing. I have been given these directions by the Speaker, and according to those directions, this statement that he asks me to be allowed to be placed on the table of the House, shall have to be gone through. If it is otherwise not objectionable, then certainly the Speaker, or I myself, would give that permission. But if there are certain things that I consider ought not to be placed on the table, then I would not certainly allow it. So it would be subject to that."

Shri Morarka: Sir, I may assure you that I have compiled the statement from the reports of the Public Accounts Committee, the Estimates Committee and the Audit Reports. The statement does not contain any information "extracted from any soldier in uniform".

Shrimati Parvathi Krishnan (Coimbatore): If the information is compiled from these reports, these reports are available to the Members of Parliament already. Mr. Deputy-Speaker: I cannot object to that. If it is from authoritativesources, I shall have no objection—if no other statements on his own behalf are contained therein. Perhaps I might not have any objection to that. if it only contained facts.

Shri Morarka: Sir, there is no contribution of my own in the statement. It is entirely compiled from the reports presented to the honourable-House from time to time.

Shri Khadilkar (Ahmednagar): Ona point of order. You have just now ruled that unless you go through it you will not allow it. So an omnibus statement of this type has nomeaning. He has said that he fins compiled it from several authoritative sources. But how he has placed those facts, that is also important. So unless you go through it according to the rule.....

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: That is what I have said.

Shri Khadilkar: Now he takes it that it has been accepted.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: No, no. Perhaps the hon. Member took it like that! He did not.

Shri Morarka: Sir, now I would like to say one or two points which are not exactly contained in the statement. One is about the higher prices. Even when I spoke last time I gave few instances. But the instance which I saw yesterday in the Audit Report for 1960 was really staggering. What said was that during a certain ít period, 8 tons and 15 cwt. of a certain item were purchased by the Navy. And the market price of that Was Rs. 720 per ton, whereas this item was purchased at more than Rs. 26,000 per ton. I am not saying anything by myself; this is what is contained in this report. Whether it is right or wrong, of course the Public Accounts Committee would decide. But, surely, the Auditor-General is an independent person and audits the 80counts relating to the entire Consolidated Funds of India. And certainly

"The Speaker not having subsequently accorded the necessary permission, the document was not treated as laid on the Table.

[Shri Morarka]

whatever report he gives to the House has credence and deserves due attention of the House.

Pandit Thakur Das Bhargava (Hissar): May we know the name of that article which was purchased for Rs. 26,000 when the market price of the same was Rs. 720?

Shri Morarka: The name of the article is not mentioned.

Dr. Ram Subhag Singh: That is the .rule, not to give the name.

Shri Morarka: If the hon. Member wants, I can give him the reference. It is at page 10, paragraph 11, of the Audit Report 1960.

Now, Sir, there is something about defective storage, and it is said that in one ordnance factory they had а loss of Rs. 1.74 crores due to defective storage And a board of enquiry was appointed. What did the board of enquiry do? The board reported in 1957 that an overall loss of Rs. 1.74 crores had occurred and that the factory management was to a great extent responsible for the loss. The board also found that the buck of the loss was avoidable and that the factory had not taken suitable action to review the stock and dispose of the surplus stock in time.

I want to give one more example, and that is about the loose inspection. And this time my witness is the Ministry's own report. During a certain period stores worth about Rs. 51.30 crores were declared as surplus. They were declared as surplus for disposal. One technical committee was item. appointed to go through this And what did it find? The committee found that out of these stores worth Rs. 51.30 crores, stores worth Rs. 30-14 crores were usable and good stores and the stores should never have been declared as surplus, but only stores worth Rs. 21.16 crores should have been declared as surplus and disposed of. This is what I mean by loose inspection.

About the careless drafting of contracts, we have had the instance of the jeep deal and Bharat Electronics, and the latest is Levy's contract.

These are my facts, which I have been reluctantly obliged to come out with not in any spirit of retaliation but more in a spirit of self-defence. I am very sorry to say that last time when I gave out those facts, though my intention was only to draw the attention of the Defence Minister to these serious irregularities with the hope that he would look into them and improve the position, he, unfortunately, did not take them in that light. He replied in anger, which did not help anybody.

I may also say that this statement which I am placing on the Table of the House is only from the recent reports. It is only illustrative and not exhaustive of all the examples. There are many more reports, and many more instances ore contained therein. I would say no more about the stores, and go to the question of production.

Self-sufficiency in defence material is our recently accepted goal, and that is a very welcome feature of our defence policy. It is not a new theory, as a matter of fact, it is fairly old to say that the strength of a country depends upon its natural resources or industrial potential.

The Report of the Ministry Says that during the year under review. production in the ordnance factories has gone up, but unfortunately the figures are given only in rupees. It is said the value of production has gone up from Rs. 14 to Rs. 18 crores, and then to Rs. 20 crores. That is true, but what is the unit? The prices of materials are rising. W. do not know whether the actual physical production in these factories has gone up, or only the value has gone up. This is a point which I am sure the Defence Minister, when he replies, will clarify.

It is mentioned in this Report that during the year ten new collaboration agreements were signed, but we have not been to'd with whom these agreements have been signed, with which countries, for what purpose, when production would start, the terms and our financial commitments.

The Report also says that during the year they would spend Rs. 19.31 crores for setting up new projects for production. Here again, it is not said what the new projects are, and what we would manufacture.

To give you an illustration of the type of information they give, I quote from Ministry's Report. At page 40, it is said:

"An agreement was entered into on the 13th January, 1959, with a British firm for the manufacture of certain equipment required by the Defence Services. The equipment has already been taken up for production by BEL."

How are we wiser after reading this information?

Hon. Members of the House have time and again tried to get information from this Ministry about foreign collaboration, about these agreemens, and every time the hon. Minister has claimed the privilege of secrecy. It is interesting to note that he has claimed it not in our public interest, or because he considers Parliament is still not fully mature; he has claimed it in the interests of the foreign collaborators.

I would read for your information an extract from the statement of the hon. Deputy Defence Minister made on the floor of the House on 5th December, 1958. This is what said in that statement:

"It has been suggested in one of the questions that the contracts or some of them should be placed on the Table of the House. We would have no objection to doing this, but this is not the practice, and this cannot be done without the consent of the other party concerned. Such contracts are considered confidential by them as this might affect their dealings with other partles."

Then, of course, the Defence Minister said that he was prepared to show them to such Members as the Speaker might name.

My comment is this. They taik about commercial practice. Every Ministry of this Government places such contracts almost suo moto, as a matter of routine, on the Table of the House or in the Library of the House. Here I have got with me a note from the Research Section of our Library which gives the details of the various contracts placed on the Table of the House or in the Library from time to time, not because any Member made a demand, but on their own accord, just in answer to a circular the Parliament Library that from such contracts might be sent. Even the hon. Prime Minister placed in the Library a copy of our agreement about the Canadian Atomic Reactor which gives certain details about our financial commitments, sharing of information etc. That is not considered so secret, but the agreement about the manufacture of trucks and tractors, or things like that, are considered secret, merely because they ате entered into by the Defence Ministry.

We have put up three steel plants which are huge in financial commitment, size and everything. They were competing with one another so far as foreign collaboration was concerned. There was international competition between the Germans, Russians and the British, and yet the Minis'er concerned did place not only the main agreement, but the supporting agreements on the Table of the House and in the Library, and that did not create any complications, that did not harm anybody's interests. The foreign col-laborators did not object. Here, merely because the proposition is sponsored and initiated by the Ministry of Defence, it becomes a secret thing, it achieves a certain special sanctity. I

[Shri Morarka]

think that is not fair. What information should be given to this sovereign institution in the country should be determined by you, Sir, by the rules of procedure and by the wisdom of our Minister, and not by the whims and fancies of the foreign collaborators. We should not seek their permission to tell us what this Parliament is entitled to and is not entitled to. That is my point, and I hope the Defence Minister would give due weight to this point.

I have got here with me a list of many questions and answers asked and answered on the floor of the House. I would only quote one of them to support what I have said so far. Here is a supplementary to Starred Question No. 877 dated the 16th March. 1960, put by Shri Hem Barua;

"May I know what would be the foreign exchange that would be involved in this scheme?"

The scheme was for the manufacture of Rolls Royce engines.

"Shri Krishna Menon: That would be disclosing the terms of the contract which we could not do in propriety without consultation with the Rolls Royce."

Shri Hem Barua then raised a point of order asking whether the information could be withheld from Parliament. Then Shri Krishna Menon said:

"I think my answer was slightly different. I said the exact amount of the foreign exchange in regard to this particular component prices could not be fully divulged."

Of course, these two answers are not the same, but that apart, my main point is that he cannot say that he will not give this information without consulting the foreign collaborators. The foreign collaborator, when he enters into a contractor with us, must know that he always runs the risk of the agreement being placed on the Table of the House as Parliament is entitled to know. Now I come straightaway to the question of production.

Shri Joachim Alva: There are just one or two points on which I would like the hon, Member to enlightem me. Does he draw an essential line between defence contracts and nondefence contracts? He has mentioned about the Canadian Atomic Reactor. Secondly, have the previous Defence Ministers placed such contracts on the Table of the House?

Shri Morarka: I am obliged to my hon. friend who has put this questionbecause it gives me a chance to make my point clear, which I was about to forget.

I do not want contracts which are of a secret nature, the divulging of which would impair the security of the country, to be placed on the Table of the House. No, Sir, I am not that anxious, but surely they can place on the Table of the House the foreign collaboration contracts for the manufacture of trucks and tractors and things like that. Whether the trucks are manufactured by the Ministry of Defence or the Commerce and Industry Ministry, or, for the matter of that, even in the private sector, makes no difference, or very little difference, according to me. After all. what is required is the over-all production in the country, not who produces it.

Shri Ansar Harvani (Fatehpur): You will be happy if the private sector has it.

Shri Morarka: He knows about my happiness more than his own.

You will have to give me some time, Sir, because I mentioned that point about which the Defence Minister has said . . .

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: It is difficult for me to extend the time now. There is great pressure.

Shri Morarka: I would crave your indulgence for only a few minutes.

for Grants 10756

About defence production, I would say while it is a good thing to have this goal of self-sufficiency, there are three principles which the Defence Ministry must adhere to. Firstly, the Defence Ministry should concentrate on the production of only those things which are required by the Defence Ministry exclusively, which are of strategic importance, and the production of which cannot be entrusted either to the private sector or even to the sister Ministries. According to me, it is not the business of the Defence Ministry to manufacture hair clippers, coffee percolators or pressure cookers. Even if they are to be manufactured in the public sector, do so by all means through the Commerce and Industry Ministry or the Steel Ministry. Leave it to them.

**Pandit J. P. Jyotishi** (Sagar): Why, if we have surplus capacity there, we can make use of that.

Shri Morarka: They are talking about surplus capacity, even the Defence Ministry has not been very clear about this surplus capacity. First they say we must employ this surplus labour and surplus capacity and for that purpose, even if we have to adapt our production apparatus to civilian uses, we must do it. And they have done it. Now they say in their report that it is essential for defence to always have surplus capacity so that during the war, the surp'us capacity may be harnessed for production purposes. First, you have surplus capacity which you utilise for civilian purposes, and when that is utilised, you want to create surplus capacity, idle capacity....

An Hon. Member: That is proper. 16 hrs.

**Pandit J. P. Jyotishi:** People get training there, and if an emergency comes, they can be utilised.

Shri Morarka: I am glad the understanding of my hon. friend is very clear on this point, and he perfectly understands what I am trying to tell him. The point is this. I do not object to what the Defence Ministry tries to do. My only point is that they should not try to duplicate the effort which is already done in this country. That is not the business of the Defence Ministry. In the report, it is mentioned that jeep engine blocks and heads are produced by this Ministry. I do not want to get into trouble with the Defence Minister again, because he does not like anybody to talk about jeeps. But I must mention this thing. When jeeps are being made in this country, why should that effort be duplicated here? If you find that these things are not good, by all means, you ask the Commerce and Industry Ministry or the Steel Ministry to start another factory. They are already doing that for the small car. But simply to manufacture these small parts here and there does not serve anybody's purpose.

Shri Joachim Alva: I do not like the hon. Member misleading the House by mentioning the case of jeeps. Mahindras are not able to deliver a cent per cent Indian made jeep to the country, despite all the foreign exchange granted to them.

Shri Morarka: I seek your protection, Sir. I have never said anywhere even indirectly that Mahindras are producing cent per cent. I did not say that. It is no use my hon. friend trying to interrupt me in that manner when I did not say a thing like that. I know his enthusiasm. (Interruption).

Now, I come to my last point. The hon, Defence Minister has said towards the beginning of his speech, about me, that I am very sensitive about the industry in the public sector. When I heard this remark, 1 really felt sorry because it was not for a person of his stature and his position to attribute motives to the Members, when they ventured to point out certain shortcomings in his Ministry, even though they related to the times before he came here. I would say one thing in this

#### [Shri Morarka]

connection. I have been a Member of this House for the last nine years, a period little longer than the total tenure of the Defence Minister in Parliament.

**Pandit J. P. Jyotishi:** That is the feeling that he has created in me also.

Fortunately, Shri Morarka: we have a system of recording the speeches. I have had the occasion of making many speeches during this period of nine years mainly on industry and finance, and I would stand by those speeches of mine. Let there be a scrutiny of those speeches. If the Defence Minister or anybody, including the hon. Member who has also got the same impression, can point out a single speech, leave alone a single speech, can point out a single sentence and say that I had argued the case in favour of the private sector or against the public sector, I own the compliment or the remark which the Defence Minister has given.

Mr. Deputy-Spraker: Does he not adm.t the charge that he is sensitive, when he is replying particularly to that point? Why should he be so particular about it? Many things are said in this Parliament, which are not to be taken notice of so serious y.

Shri Morarka: So far as the controversy between the public sector and the private sector is concerned, according to me, it is meaningless. I am reminded of what Alexander Pope once said quite some time back. He said:

"For forms of government let fools contest,

Whatever is best administered is best."

I think one can say the same thing about the forms of these enterprises, and say:

> "For forms of industrial enterprises let fools contest,

Whatever is managed best is best.".

I am one of those people who believe in what Mr. Hanson once said that is, that there can be a public enterprise without planning, but there cannot be planning without public enterprise.

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: Now, Shri B. Das Gupta After that, Shri Vajpayee.

Shri Naushir Bharucha 70se- .

Mr. Deputy-Speaker: Shri Naushir Bharucha also wants to speak? It is difficu't to accommodate now so many Members.

Shri B. Das Gupta (Purulia): I am one with my hon, friends in extending my cheers to our Armed Forces, the Army, the Navy and the Air Force, but I regret that I could not do so for our Defence Minister, because I think he has failed to protect the border of India with the Indian Army intact. Thousands \_\_\_\_\_f miles of our Indian territory have been occupied by an alien power, without the least resistance, and without a single shot having been fired from either side. I do not think there is a single country in the world today, however weak she may be, that tolerates a single inch of her soil being occupied without any resistance, but India has done so. We have not only allowed that, but we have to a great extent tried to find out justifications and excuses for the aggressors, such as inaccessible territory, no-man's-land etc. etc., Mac-Mahon Line, Radcliffe Award and so on and so forth. This is wonderful. This is one side of the tragedy in the northern border of India, and the other is in the eastern border of India.

There, our neighbour killed Indians, molested Indian women, looted India properties, invaded Indian territory and kept under occupation Indian territories without the

least resistance and without the least hinderance. And we are thinking of amending the Constitution for legalising that. This is what India is doing, the land of Buddha and Gandhi. Is not Panchsheel our foreign policy?

So we find today from the Defence Minister down to the poor soldier that everybody has been turned to be Sramans, Bhikshus and non-violent satyagrahis. So, we would not fire a single shot to protect our borders, to drive away the aggressors, to reoccupy the occupied territories, lest there shou'd be a war? And let any nation, any foreign Power come to India. and let them occupy our territories, one after the other, and we would not fire a single shot, and we would not resist them because we apprehend that it might lead to a war?

### 16.09 hrs.

[MR, SPEAKER in the Chair]

We only send protests after protests and at the same time allow the alien powers to keep under occupation thousands of miles of Indian territories. A piece of wonderful defence work indeed!

And what are the reasons? Is it Panchsheel? If it is so, I must sav that it is defeatism under the cover of Panchsheel. Is the Army not strong enough to resist all these? If the answer is 'no', it has been made 80

I was going through the Audit Report, Defence Services, 1960. The Report has amazingly expressed the who'e truth thus in a single sentence. The Report mentions cases indicating "bad planning and lack of foresight". This "bad planning and lack of foresight" is the whole truth regarding the defence services, and consequently the defence of India under the hon. Minister of Defence. The Auditor-General has found out the truth based on startling facts. The hon Minister is not pleased with him. But by that the facts cannot

be altered. This bad planning, lack of foresight and mismanagement and the bunglings have affected seriously our military strength.

Ministry have not The Defence been as mindful of defence in formulating policies as they should have been. The result is that we have come to a stage when it is rather doubtful if we would be able to defend ourselves successfully against attack by a second-class or even а third-class Power. It is an undeniable fact that compared to the size of our country and our vulnerability in the west-and more recently in the north-our armed forces are extremely weak. We may have a larger Army than our western neighbour, but the equipment of our armed forces is obsolete. The army of our northern neighbour is not only much larger than ours but also much better equipped. Our Air Force may have brave air men, but it is, in fact, a museum of out-of-date machines. The result is that in case of conflict, it will be no match even to that of our western neighbour. From the supply, maintenance and replenishment points of view also, if an air force has standardised aircraft, its efficiency increases more than proportionately. Both our western and nor hern neighbours have concentrated on a few models of fighters and bombers only. But we have such a large variety of planes in our Air Force that there is a real danger of chaos in the event of war or conflict.

The weakness of our Air Force and the complacency of the authorities have been fully demonstrated by the tast Canberra incident. Contrary to our information, we are now having the shock of learning that Pakistan has got such powerful jet fighters as are able to shoot down even a Canberra bomber at a height of 45,000 ft. Besides, in July, Pakistan, reportedly, took delivery of a number of most modern bombers from the USA. These have a cruising limit of 2,000 miles. so that our key indus:10761 Demands

#### [Shri B. Das Gupta]

trial centres like Jamshedpur and Bangatore are now within bombing range of the Pakistan Air Force.

these days, neither a large In Army nor the bravery of the troops is of any avail, if the enemy has superiority in air power. I do not know when 'planes are going to be manufactured in India. We cannot wait for that day. Our neighbours who get their supply of' planes from the USA or USSR will always have better 'planes, and in case of conflict, any amount of bravery on the part of our airmen will be of no avail. We shall fare no better than the larger but ill-equipped armies of Indian Princes fared against the smaller but better equipped soldiers of the East India Company in the 18th century. We should reconsider the whole position and make arrangements 50 that at least in fighters and medium bombers we are able to get the latest 'planes which may be developed by one or the other of the major Powers of the world.

While it should be the object of our policy to maintain the friendliest relations with all countries far and near, it will be fatal if we permit the philosophy of Panchsheel to weaken our defence potential. Even neutrality has to be defended, and in international polities, there is no permanent enemy. China has proved that. It is only common prudence, therefore, that we should keep our powder dry.

We have to concentrate on building up of our Air Force as early as possible, specially fighters and medium bombers. We have also to fully mechanise our land Army as early as possible rather than dissipate our limited resources on large armies of the World War II type that we seem pathetically to cling to. Let us not live in that Don Quixotic dream that because of our neutral foreign policy and the pet Panchael, there cannot be any war in India. In the rolling piains of North India, the outcome of battles, and therefore, of the fate of the country, will be decided primarily by mechanised armed units and air support which we can give to those units.

The authorities have been feeling, and they declare it also, that if there is a war after all on the Indian soil, we are bound to win as a result of our potential strength, and even if we are in a tight corner, there may be UN intervention or foreign help. I warn the Government not to confuse our potential strength with our effective strength.

Lastly, may I point out to the Government that our real danger is the danger of Troy the wooden horse within our walls? We must beware of that. The House must be-ware of that. The time has come for us to take a lesson from history and give attention to defence not in the way now being given but in a way which would not allow any alien Power, any foreign nation, to invade our country or to violate our borders. Whatever is said, our fear due to the short-comings of our effective strength has compelled us to tolerate the aggression of Pakistan and China on Indian soil. Still they have been allowed to retain Indian territory, small or blg.

I know that the Defence Minister will emphatically contradict this, repudiate this, and would present a very nice picture before the House, depicting everything as okay. But that is more dangerous; it is misleading and misguiding. If in the Defence Service for want of covered accommodation, vehicles valued at about Rs. 5 crores and stores worth Rs 57 lakhs deteriorate and are rendered unserviceable, then under such management, the Army cannot remain serviceable as it should be. The Defence Service which has failed to defend India against aggressors would do well not to defend its bad doings and incapacities. That would in no way strengthen the effective strength. It would lead to chaos and disaster, which the nation cannot allow. I appeal and forewarn the House while there is still time.

Dr. Melkote: Mr. Speaker, the Defence Services of India after lndependence have given a glowing picture of their efficiency and ability, both inside the country and outside the world over. They have to be congratulated. In spite of this, if today there is such an amount of discontent voiced in the country, it is not about the personnel of the Defence Forces themselves either-the Army, Navy and the Air Force-but it is with regard to certain policies that have been adopted. With the incursions of the Chinese on our border, this criticism has increased due to concern that has A very favourable atmosincreased. phere is prevalent in the country to help Government to do everything that is possible to enhance the power of these Forces so that the striking capacity is increased to such an extent that we can turn back all the invaders. I hope that the Defence Minister who is a very active and energetic person will take stock of the situation and the most favourable situation prevailing in the country and do everything to enlarge the prestige that is already ours. If we have to do that I personally feel that we in this House and at this juncture ought to be very careful in the remarks we are making here. There have been speakers here before me who have said so many things with regard to our management of the Defence affairs. They may be right or wrong and I am not sitting in judgment over that. But I wonder whether at a juncture like this, when the forces across our frontiers are watching our debate very carefully, we should not arrange a secret meeting of Parliament to discuss these matters so that the hon. Members may voice their feelings more forcefully than they are able to do today. These things are done in other countries and our 133 (Ai) LS-7

Parliamentary system is more akin to that of the U.K. Even during the war, when that country's Parliament faced such situations, the whole of Parliament went into a secret session and debated every such question in full detail. I think that would have been more favourable for making points as well as for replying to those points by the hon, Defence Minister. I leave it to the House to consider this aspect of the question.

If we have got to enthuse the Defence personnel and the workers there, we have necessarily got to create that enthusiasm so that their morale is kept at the highest. In other countries, for every soldier in the front, there are between 20 and 30 civilian personnel working behind him in the country. Here, in our country, that number is very small. I do not know why we should not be able to increase the striking capacity as well as this number. It may possibly be one more method by which we can solve the unemployment problem to some extent but more than that it is necessary to give our forces adequate support that they need.

Today with the cost of living 80 high, the pay-scale is too meagre, Many of the officers feel that what they are getting today is insufficient even for their maintenance. India is a poor country no doubt but if we have got to keep these people contented it is necessary to do something much more than what we are giving them today. The Pay Commission has made its recommendation and I do not know when exactly it would be implemented and when the irregularities that have been brought to its notice would be rectified and when the Services would be made happy.

The Defence Personnel who put in a service of 15-20 years while still young have to retire. They are very active and disciplined people. If these Forces in the prime of their youth have got to get out of the Services and leave on a pairy pension. they feel very unhappy. That hap-

## [Dr. Melkote]

pened even during the war and a long time before that, say, 1910, or 1929.

I have here a book on the U.K. Defence Services written by Mr. S. K. Curtis about Her Majesty's Armed Services, published in 1952. I would like to say something about the education system in the Armed Services. Even as far back as 1920, in U.K.'s Armed Forces, there were a number of people whose education was so meagre that they could not write even their names and had to give their thumb impressions when their salaries were given. It was found that an educated person was an asset to the Army. Numerous army officers who opposed this idea, decided that instead of spending their time in training, if there was this kind of educational system, it would make them soft. But in actual vogue, it was found that the armed personnel improved with the type of education imparted to them and the facilities that were offered were increased; during the 1914-18 War and even between 1940 and 1941, the educational service was established to look to this kind of education. It is not merely for the ordinary type of education. Many of these people were given training and technical education so that in the prime of their life when they left the services, they could become useful citizens and earn a living. This kind of thing has got to be done in our Defence Services also and the report on defence does not mention anything about this kind of education.

Many of the Armed personnel in the Services who were in their 40th or 50th year, during the course of the war—about 6,000 of them—qualified in courses which they took through correspondence and many of them subsequently became lecturers and professors in colleges. How many of our people who leave the Army in the prime of their life are being absorbed in civi? life or even in Government service? I do not know. regard to the educational system prevailing in the Army would go a long way not merely to give us the information but to help the Army personnel themselves who, when they retire can become useful citizens. The kind of education would not merely help the Armed personnel. The training that would be given there can he utilised by the other teachers to find to what minimum extent education could be necessary so that we can become useful citizens. They get a diploma there.

This is one aspect of the question. Apart from this, there are innumerable jawans and others in the Army who today can only handle the arms and a few of them possibly both in the Navy and the Air Force who are technically trained and maybe even a few in the Engineering Services of the Army. It is a question of educating them so that when they leave the Army they are enabled to earn their own living independently. This is a matter of great concern to us and if this is assured to the Army many more people would join the Army because they would know that when they have to leave the Army in the prime of their lives there is other knowledge through which they could earn their livelihood. This aspect of the education is a very important one which I would like to stress upon the Defence Ministry for its consideration.

Apart from this, there is the personnel working in the different ordnance factories. The Pay Commission has given its award which has not been implemented. It is found that whereas in junior service a L.D.C. of Grade III can become a U.D.C. and can rise to the rank of an Assistant and other posts, there are innumerable people working here who have There are no such opportunities. people who have been serving for 12 or 15 years but have not yet been made permanent and there is no chance of their becoming permanent and there are no other opportunities for them. Unless and until there is

for Grants 10768

a system prevalent in the Government whereby in places where opportunities are denied to those people, they could be transferred to the civilian side of the Government and be absorbed there, dissatisfaction and discontent among the workers will continue. It is the same Government that is working. If a person in one service could be transferred to another service—if he is no longer required there—that would help the situation very much.

#### 16.32 hrs.

#### [PANDIT THAKUR DAS BHARGAVA in the Chair]

Apart from this, there are workers in the Defence services, like the cooks, the water carriers and others. Now, we believe in the socialist pattern of society. In the case of the Army personnel there are rules and regulations. To them the ordinary rules of trade unions do not apply. I can understand this necessity possibly on the frontier and in the prohibited areas where a certain amount of discipline and behaviour is necessary, but not in non-prohibited areas. The ordinary citizen like the cook and the water carrier to whom the Constitution guarantees perfect freedom to form a union, if he is not allowed to form a union and assert his right, where is he to go? There ought to be some method by means of which his difficulties are remedied. There is no such thing.

There are works committees and other committees that are established so that he could put forward his grievances and got them redressed. But it is not the workers themselves who elect men of their choice but they are nominated by the officers. This is not going to give satisfaction to the workers. I personally feel that this aspect of the matter should be looked into very carefully so that whatever remedies could be given are given.

There is a third factor also. There is the Labour Ministry. It is not merely the Defence Ministry but

there is also the Home Ministry, the Steel, Mines and Fuel Ministry, the Works, Housing and Supply Ministry-all these Ministries-come under the same labour laws of the Government. But whenever a union goes on strike or puts up a demand before the Ministry, each Ministry deals with it in an independent manner without possibly consulting the Labour Ministry. So, there is no uniformity in the code of conduct of the Government departments. I do not know why this should occur. I feel that there should be a certain amount of coordination in this matter and whatever the defects may be, according to the laws and the Acts that are prevalent the same conveniences ought to be given to all labour.

Mr. Chairman: The hon, Member's time is up.

Dr. Melkote: I have taken only 7 or 8 minutes. I usually do not take much time. As soon as the bell is run I resume my seat.

Mr. Chairman: He has taken 13 minutes. He can go on for another 2 minutes.

Dr. Melkote: There are a few points which I wanted to deal with. I will write them out and send them to the Ministry.

भी हेम राज (कांगड़ा) : सभापति महोदय, मैं घापका घामारी हूं कि घापने मुझे डिफेंस की डिमांड्स पर बोलने का मौका दिया है। माय ही साय मैं घापका इससिये भी घामारी हूं कि उम इसाके के रहने वाले को घापने बोलने का मौका दिया है, जिस इनाके की घात्र इस सदन में बहुत चर्चा की गई है —

Shri Sinhasan Singh: May I know, Sir, when the hon Minister will reply to the debate?

Mr. Chairman: I propose to call him at 5.30.

थी हेम राजः यहां पर यह कहा गया है कि तिब्बत का जो इलाका है वह बहुत सतरे में है। लेकिन इससे पहले कि मैं उस सम्बन्ध में कुछ कहूं, मैं ग्रपने डि हेंस मिनिस्टर साहब को बधाई देता हूं कि जब से उन्होंने इस महकमे को ग्रपने हाथ में लिया है, तब में कुछ, तरककी की तरफ हम गए हैं। बहुत सी बातों की जो यहां चर्चा की गई है भौर त्रुटियों का जिक किया गया है, उनको मैं मानने के लिये तैयार नहीं हूं। माज भी एक रिपोर्ट का यहां पर जिक किया गया है जो कि म्राडिटर जनरल ने पेश की है। मैं समझता हूं कि उस रिपोर्ट में जिन बातों का जिक किया गया है, वे श्राज से दस साल पहले ही घटित हो चुको हैं मौर दस साल पहले जो कुछ हो चुका है, उसके लिये मैं मानता हूं कि डि केंस मिनिस्ट्री तो जिम्मेदार हो सकती हैं लेकिन- -

श्री जुझवक्त रायः १९४९–६० का भी उसमें मामला है।

भी हेम राजः मैं कह रहा हूं कि १६४ = से लोकर १६५७ तक की जो बातें है उनके मुताल्लिक माज माप यह कहें कि **वि**फॅस मिनिस्टर साहब जिम्मेदार हैं, तो यह ठीक नहीं होगा। मामला यह है कि जिस वक्त से उन्होंने कार्यभार सम्भाला है उस वक्त से कितनी गड़बड़ी हुई है। माज देखने में यह माता है कि जितनी ज्यादा चोट डिफेंस मिनिस्टर पर की जाती है उतनी ज्यांदा चोट बिकेंस मिनिस्ट्री पर नहीं की जाती है। यह ठीक है कि किसी वक्त में कोई कमी रह गई है. लेकिन उसके लिए श्री मेनन साहब जिम्मेदार नहीं हो सकते हैं, डिफेंम मिनिस्ट्रो तो हो सकती है। तो हमें देखना यह है कि जिस वक्त से हमारे डिफोंस मिनिस्टर साहब ने अपने हाथ में इस चीज को लिया है उस वक्त से हमारी जो मार्डनेंस फैक्ट्रीज है. उनकी क्या हालत रही है। मभी जो रिपोर्ट उन्होंने पेश को है उससे साफ बाहिर होता है कि माईतेंस फैक्ट्रीज में जो सरप्लस लेबर थी, उसको भी काम में लाया गया है ग्रौर जो सरम्लस केपेसिटी थी, उसको भी काम में लाया गया है, कोई बाहर की भौर लेवर नहीं लाई गई है। उसके वावजूद भी वहां पर जो प्रोडक्शन होती है, उसमें रोज-ब-रोज तरक्की हो रही है ग्रौर जो तरक्की हो रही है वह उन्होंने जाहिर कर दी है। अगर सन् १९४७-४व में १६ थी तो फिर २० हुई झौर झब २६ होने वाली है । इसलिये मैं समझता हूं कि हमारे मंत्रो महोदय बघाई के पात्र हैं ।

हमारी फौजों का माज यहां पर चीन की फौजों से मुकाबला किया गया है झौर कहा गया है कि उन फौजों का मुकाबल: शायद हमारी फौज नहीं कर सर्केंगो । मैं कहना चाहता हूं कि हम जिस वक्त भाजाद हुये भौर एक खतरा हमारे सामने उपस्थित हुम्रा जो कि पाकिस्तान की तरफ से उपस्थित हुमा था, उस खतरे का जिस शान से उसने मुकाबला किया, उसे श्राप सब जानते हैं। उस वक्त यह भी खयाल किया जाता था कि जो मग्रेज जेनरल थे वे फौज की कमांड बहुत ग्रच्छी तरह से करते ये मौर मब हम शायद उस तरह से फौज की कमांड न कर सहें। जिस वक्त मुकाबला पड़ा तो हमारे जेनरलों ने, हमारी फौजों ने जिस तरह से दुश्मन के दांत खट्टे किये, उससे म्राप वाकिफ हैं। भगर यहां से भाई र न होता कि फौजें भागेन बढ़ें तो जिस इलाके को हम ग्रंब तक पाकिस्तान के हाथ में छोड़े हुए हैं, उस पर भी हमारा कञ्जा होता । उस वक्त हमारी फौजों का हौसला बहुत बुलन्द था भौर माज भो है। तो यह कहना कि हमारी जो फौज है, हमारे जो सिपाही हैं, वे किन्हीं सूरतों में किसी से कम है, ठीक नहीं है। भगर चीनी मिपाही दो मुट्ठो चने खाकर मुदारा कर सकते हैं तो मैं कहना चाहता हूं कि हमारे सिपाही भी दो मुट्ठो चनों से सारी

सडाई को जीत सकते हैं। मैं डुगर प्रदेश से माता ह भौर मेरे जो डोगरे हैं, वे बड़ो बहादरी से काम करते हैं झौर झागे भो करते रहेंगे और हमेशा ही मपनी जान पर खेल कर मल्क की हिफाजत करते रहेंगे। इस वास्ते भाप यह खयाल न करें कि जो बोगरे हैं या दूसरे हैं, वे इतनी जल्दी उन लोगों को झागे झाने देंगे झौर झगर झाप ऐसा खायाल करते हैं तो यह ग्रापकी खाम-खयाली है। आज तक इन लोगों ने बहादूरी के काम किये हैं भौर भागे भी वे बहादरी के ही काम करने वाले हैं। इस वास्ते मायुसी की लहर जो एक हमारे दरम्यान में दौड गई है, वह नहीं दौडनी चाहिये । इ.तिये हमारे फौजी जवान जो हैं. हमारे जो िपाही हैं. उनके निये हमारा एक ही सन्देश है मौर वह सन्देश यह है कि जो यह पालियांमेंट है. वह उनको सहलियत का हर काम करेगी, उनके खाने पीने का हर काम करेगी, भौर जो जो चीज भी उन्हें चाहिये, उनका पूरा-पूरा बन्दोबस्त यह करने वाली है जो उनको किसी किस्म की तकलीफ होने नहीं देगी ।

में मर्च करना चाहता हूं कि फौज लड़ाई के वक्त ही बहादरी के काम नहीं करती है, दूसरे झौर भी कई मौके झाते हैं, जब वह बहादूरी दिखाती है। जिस बक्त कोई माड़ा वक्त मा जाता है, जिस वक्त भी सिविलियंस को कोई तकलीफ होती है, उस वक्त भी हमारी फौज हमारे रेसक्यू पर झाती है। भाखड़ा में जो इतना जबदंस्त नुक्सान होने वाला था, जो भाड़ा वक्त भाया था, काम सतरे में पड गया था. उस वक्त ने बी के डाइवस ने जो शानदार काम किया, टनल को बन्द किया, मार्मी के ६०० या ७०० जवानों ने शानदार काम किया, वह भापके सामने है। यह सब चीज हैं जिन में हमारा हौमला बढना चाहिये मौर हमारे लिये कोई मायुसी का कारण नहीं होना चाहिये । हमें यह देख कर जुशी

होती है।क हमारी फौज हमेशाही धौर हर वक्त पर प्रपनी जान पर खेलने के लिये तैयार है।

कल यहां जिक किया गया कि बोबंर एरियाज जो हैं, उनमें जो धापरेशनल कमांड है, वह हमने मामी के सुपूर्व कर दी है । मैं भी लाहौल के इलाके में दो साल हये गया था । वहां पर हमारी चौकियां जरूर हैं खेकिन वे पी० ए० पी० चौकियां हैं। हमारी चौकियां केलांग में थीं, हमारी चौकियां डारचा जसपा में थीं। लेकिन मैं समझता हं कि भाषरेकालल कमांड से हमारा काम बनने वाला नहीं है। मैं जवानों से मिला हं घीर मैंने उनसे बात-चीत की है। मैं कहना चाहता हू कि मेरे मान-नीय सदस्य मरदार भजित सिंह जी ने जो तजवीज रखी है, मैं उसकी ताईद करता ह भौर में समझता हं कि एक जदा कमांड होनी चाहिय भौर जिस तरह में हमारे कटोनमेंटम हुमा करते हैं, उस तरह के कंटोनमेंट्स तिमालय की सरहद पर जरूर होने चाहियें।

इसके साथ-साथ में यह भी मर्ज करना चाहता हूं कि उससे ही हमारा काम चलने वाला नहीं है। भगर देश की रक्षा करनी है, तो देख की रक्षा महज फौज ही नहीं कर सकती है। हजारों मील लम्बी हमारी सरहद है, हमारी बोडर लाइन पाकिस्तान से भी लगती है, चीन में भी लगती है। इसके जिय मैं समझता हं कि जिस बक्त तक देश में तैयारी नहीं हो जाती है. उस वक्त तक हमारा काम चलने वाला नहीं है । उसके लिये मापने एक सेकिंड लाइन झाफ डिफेंस बनाई हुई है। वह मेकिंड लाइन घाफ डिफेंग जो है, वह हमारे लिये बहत ज्यादा काम दे सकती है। भगर हम उसको पुरी तरह से मार्गेनाइज कर में, तो बह बहुत मुकीद माबित हो मकती है। भाषने लोक सहायक सेना का जो लक्ष्य रजा है बह षांच लाख का रखा है। उसके लिये झापने इस बार भी थोड़ा सा बजट में प्राविजन रखा है। भाज लोगों में यह भावना पैदा हो गई है कि

[श्रीहेम राज]

चीन ग्राने वाला है, क्या बनेगा ग्रोर ऐसी भावना का पैदा होना प्रच्छी बात नहीं है। ग्रगर इस भावना को दूर किरना है गौर लोगों में डिसिप्लिन लाना है, तो जगह-व-जगह इसके लिय म्रापको है मधिक से मधिक खर्च करना पहेगा। जो सेकिंड लाइम आफ डिफेंस है; जिसमें रिखर्व घार्मी भी झाती है, टैरिटोरियल मार्मी भी माती है, एन० सी० सी॰ भी माती है, के डेट कोर भी माती है, लोक सहायक सेना भी झाती है, इन सब की तरफ ग्राज ज्यादा ध्यान देने की जरूरत है। इसकी वजह यह है कि फौज भगर आप बहुत ज्यादा रखते हैं, तो बहुत मशिक खर्चा माता है लेकिन अपगर देश में हर एक आ दमी को टेमिंग देवी जाती है तो लाजिमी तौर पर लोगों में डिसिप्लिन पैदा होगा भौर किसी को यह कहने का मौका नहीं मिलेगा भौर न ही कोई यह कह सकेगा कि मैं, किसी वक्त भी जब जरूरत पड़े, प्रपने देश को डिफेंड करने को, तैयार नहीं हूं। हर एक आदमी अगर ट्रनिंग ले चुका होगा तो किसी को भी इस तरह की बात कहने का मौका नहीं मिलेगा मौर देश की रक्षा भी भासानी से हो सकेगी। इस तरह की टेनिंग देने के लिये जितना रुपया माप मार्मी पर खर्च कर रहे हैं, उसके मुकाबले में बहुत कम खर्च श्रायेगा । घापने कहा है कि मापने ४०,००० मादमी तैयार किये हैं मौर इस साल उसमें मापने सर्च के लिये करीब ६७ लाख रुपये रखे हैं। मैं धर्ज करना चाहता हं कि मापको सेकिंड लाइन माफ डिफेंस पर ज्यादा जोर देना चाहिये । इस पर ग्रधिक पैसा खर्च करना चाहिये। एन० सी० सी० के बारे में मैं कहना चाहता हूं कि उसमें एक चीज झाई है। स्टुडेंट्स से भी इसके बारे में जिक हमा है, माफिसर्स से भी हमा है। जितने भी कालेज थे, जहां पर कि हड़तालें होती यों या दूसरी बातें होती थीं. वहां पर धाज धगर माप देखें तो भापको पताचलेगा कि पंचाय में कम से कम इड़ायलें डई है।

इस की वजह है कि जहां जहां नेशनल कैडेट कोर स्राप का गया है वहां डिसिप्लिन कायम हो गई है, वहां हड़तालें कम हो रही हैं। में समझता हं कि देश के ग्राने वाले जो लीडस हैं उन में ग्रगर डिसिप्लिन ग्रायेगी तो देश को कभी कोई खतरा नहीं हो सकता। इसलिये में चिक करना चाहता हं कि नेशनल केडेट कोर, धाग्जिलरी केडेट कोर भौर लोक सहायक सेनाजो हैं उन के ऊपर हम ज्यादार जोर दें। मैं ग्राप से ग्रजंकर रहा था कि जो नेशनल केडेट कोर है उस में गरीब ग्रादमियों के लडकों के लिये कोई जगह नहीं है। उन में बहुत से भच्छे मच्छे लड़के होते हैं, लेकिन उन को प्राज तक कोई हेल्प नहीं मिली, वह झागे नहीं जा सकते । आप ने जित्र किया है कि जो भ्राफिसर्स युनिटस हैं उन में जो परसेन्टेज मर्करेर किया गया था उसे शायद म्राप ने १० के बजाय १४ परसेंट कर दिया है। पिछले दिनों ग्रापने एक बाशर निकाला था कि भाकिसर रेंक्स में प्रच्छे ग्रादमी ग्रागे नहीं पाते । मैं समझता हुं कि यह जो नौजवान घाते हैं उन के लिये भाप ज्यादा से ज्यादा मौका मु**ह**ग करें भौर भ्राप जो परसेन्टेज १० से १५ कर रहे हैं उसे बढ़ा कर २४ परसेन्ट तक ले जायें, ताकि ज्यादा से ज्यादा नौजवानों को मौका मिल सके भौर वे ज्यादा से ज्यादा तादाद में भा सकें भौर गरीबों के बेहतरोन भादमी भाप के पास मा सकें।

इसी तरह से मैं प्राप से यह भी प्रजंकरूंगा कि जहां पर लोक सहायक सेना के कैम्प्स लगते हैं वहां पर घाप के पास बेहतर से बेहतर प्रादमी घा जाते हैं। वहां पर घगर घाप के रिकूटिंग सेन्टर्स हों तो वे बड़ा प्रच्छा काम कर सकते हैं। घाप ने घाज मार्चल घौर नान-मार्चल की बात तो छोड़ दो है। जहां तक प्राप की नेवो का ताल्लुक है, उस के जो फार्म्स है उन में घाप ने सब क्लासेज के कालम को छोड़ दिया है, लेकिन जहां तक प्रार्मी का तालुक है, घाप वे सब क्लासेज के कालम को कायम रक्सा है। जब धापने नेवी में वह कालम नहीं रक्सा तो फिर धाप धार्मी में उसे क्यों रक्तते हैं। धार्मी में भी धाप एक ही कालम रसिये जैसे कि धाप ने नेवी में रक्सा है सब क्लासेज के जो कालम हैं वह उड़ जाने भाटियें।

एक बात झौर झर्ज कर दूं। झाप समझते हैं कि आप की मिलिटरी में बहुत आदमी नहीं ग्राते । हमारे श्री कृष्ण मेनन साहब की पिछली स्पीच है कि ३० लाख के करोब एक्स सर्विसमेन है भीर गालिबन म्राप २५ या ३० हजार ग्रादमियों को वापस करते हैं। इस तरह का जिक हो रहा था लोगों का रिटायरमेंट बहुत जल्दा होता है। जिस वक्त वे प्रघेड़ उम्र में होते है उस वक्त वे लोग बाहर निकलते हैं। उन के लिये कोई चारा नहीं होता । म्राप ने एक्स सर्विसमेन के रिसेट्लमेंट का जो प्राविजन किया है उस में यह किया है क सिर्फ ३ हजार एकड़ जमीन रक्खी है, जिस पर कि ग्राप को उन्हें बसाना है। भाष के पास मादमो इतने है कि उन के लिये झापके पास जगह नहों है। कुछ थोड़ो सी जमोन माप ितिन में उन को दे देंगे। लेकिन जब उन को इतनो बड़ी तादाद में माप बाहर भेज रहे हैं तो उन के जिये माप को कोई न कोई स्कोम बनानों पड़ेगा जिस से बे ऐसे काम सीत जायें कि बजाय इस के कि बे भाषके मुझ.लिक बन जायें, माप के प्रचारक बन जायें : जिस जिस गांव में वे लोग जायेंगे, उस उस गांव में भाप का एक-एक प्रचारक बन जायेगा । धगर उन्होंने भाष के मुखालिफ बन कर प्रचार किया तो माप की फौज में भच्छे भादमी भाने बाले नहीं है । इसलिये भी घापको यह बात सोचनी चाढिये ।

हमारे बहुत से पुराने निलिटरी प्राफिलसे हैं उन से लिये भी बहुत दिनों से यह उम्मीद दिलवाई जा रही थी कि उन की पेंशनों में कुछ न कुछ इजाफा प्राप्त तीर से कर दिया चायेगा। केन्द्रन वह नामजा दो बाल पुराजा हो गया, प्रभी तक प्राप का कोई फैसला नहीं हुमा है। पिछले बजट में इसके लिये कुछ प्राविजन किया गया लेकिन घभी तक कोई फैसला नहीं हो पाया है। मैं प्रपने माननीय डिकेंस मिनिस्टर महोदय से प्रार्थना करूंगा कि इसके लिये भी कोई न कोई फैससा करने की जल्दी कोशिश की जाये।

जे० सी० मोज० जो है मौर एन० सी० मोज० जो हैं उन के लिये जो प्रोमोधन्स हैं बह भी १० परसेन्ट रक्स गये है। वे माप के बड़ें मध्धे नीजवान हैं, उन्होंने बेहतरीन तरीके से काम सोखा हुमा है, काफो पड़े लिखे हैं, इ रलिये उन के प्रीनोशन के परसेन्टेज का बढ़ाया जाना चाहिये जिस से कि लोग्नर रेंक्स के मादमो भो मागे बढ़ सकें मौर माप की जो फौज है उस में प्रच्छो से मच्छे मादमो नीचे से माने शुरू हैं: सर्के । इस तरह से वे मागे बड़ा कर माफिसर्स रेंक में जा सकते हैं।

म। बिर में एक बात मौर मर्ज करना माहता हूं। मनो पिछले दिनों यहां एक सवाल हुआ थ। फीःड फायरिंग के बारे में । हमारे यहां भो दा जगहें हैं जहां फील्ड फायरिंग के लिये जगहें छोड़ा हुई हैं। जिस समय माप उस जगह को फार्यारंग के बाद खोड़ते हैं उस वक्त भाप के पास जो बहुत सा बारूद होता है, बाम्ब्स होते हैं, वे भी वहीं रह आते हैं। मैं चाहता हूं कि उसे छोड़ने के बाद माप पांच या सात रोज में उसे भ्रच्छो तरह से साफ कर दें ताकि वहां पर कोई। केंजू अल्टो न हो । हमारे यहां गुरखड़ो भौर कच्छयारो दो मुकाम है, जहां कुछ कै नुमल्टोज हुई। मैं ने पिछली दफा क्वेस्पन किया था, लेकिन उन का मुघावजा घाज तक नहीं मिला है, इस से सोनों में असन्तोच पैदा होता है।

में समझता हूं कि भाननीय संची महोदय इन बातों की तरफ बकर व्यान देंवें। इसके साथ ही यह जो किवाण्ड ह्यारे [श्रीहेम राज]

रक्षा मंत्रालय की हैं उन की सपोर्ट करता हूं भौर रक्षा मंत्रालय को बघाई देता हूं कि उन्होंने इतनी भच्छी तरह से इस काम को चलाया है। मैं समझता हूं कि हम ज्यादा से ज्यादा जितना पैसा इस मंत्रालय को दे सकें, उतना ही बेहतर होगा।

### Mr. Chairman: Shri Vajpayee.

Shri Feroze Gandhi: May I Mr. Chairman, make out one point with your permission? The Minister is going to reply at 5-30. It is a very important point on which the House would like to have information.

Mr. Chairman: I have called Shri Vajpayee.

Shri Feroze Gandhi: I will take only one minute. I am not making a speech.

Mr. Chairman: I have certainly no objection to his putting a question or making out a point. But I have already called Shri Vajpayee. I will call him after Shri Vajpayee. Now Shri Vajpayee.

भी बाजपेयी : सभापति जी, सुरक्षा मंत्रालय का काम देश की रक्षा करना है. भौर जहां तक विदेशी माकमण से देश की रक्षा करने के प्राथमिक कर्तव्या का सवाल है, इस बात से इन्कार नहीं किया जा सकता कि सरक्षा मंत्रालय अपने कर्तव्य को पूरा करने में सफल नहीं हमा है । भारत की सीमार्ये हमारे पडोसियों के लिये सहजभाकमण का विषय बन गई। ४२,००० वर्गमील भूमि जम्मु काश्मीर में पाकिस्तान के कब्जे में है। यह कहा जा सकता है कि जब पाकिस्तान ने जम्मू कश्मीर पर झाक्रमण किया तब हम तैयार महीं थे. लेकिन यह तर्कचीन ने जो माकमण उमारे ऊपर किया है उसके सम्बन्ध में साग नहीं होता । लहास जम्म कब्मीर का हिस्सा है। जम्म कश्मीर में यद की

स्थिति है। जम्मू कश्मीर के झावागमन का नियंत्रण सुरक्षा मंत्रालय केहाथ में है। इससे जो बहुत से लोग जम्मु कश्मीर जाते थे, उन्हें सूरक्षा मंत्रालय से परमिट प्राप्त करनी होती थी। कभी-कभी वह परमिट दिये जाने से रोक भी दिया जाता था। इसका मतलब यह है कि जम्म कश्मीर की सीमा ग्रौर उस की सूरक्षा का भार पूरी तरह से सुरक्षा मंत्रालय के ऊपर था। लेकिन चीनी म्राकमणकारी लदाख में घुस ग्राया ग्रौर सुरक्षा मंत्रालय को उसका पता भी नहीं लगा । हम गये थे जम्म कक्मीर की रक्षा करने पाकिस्तान से. मगर वह चीनी स्नाक्रमण का विषय बन गया, झौर इसके लिये सुरक्षा मंत्रालय जिम्मेदार है। क्यों नहीं हमने लद्दाल की सीमा की पूरी व्यवस्था की? यह कहा जा सकता है कि हमें चीन से भाकमण की म्राशंका नहीं थी । लेकिन पाकिस्तान के ग्राकमण को देखते हए हमें लहाख़ की रक्षा का पूरा इन्तजाम करना चाहिये था। यह सीमा की ही बात नहीं है। चीनी **भा**कमणकारी ४०,४४ मील भारतकी भूमि में अन्दर घस भाषा।

लेकिन हमारे सुरक्षा मंत्रालय को पता नहीं लगा । मैं समझता हूं कि सुरक्षा मंत्रालय की सफलता का माप सुरक्षा मंत्रालय ढारा निमित की जाने वाली वस्तुफ्रों से नहीं लगाया जा सकता । उत्पादन में वृद्धि हो यह बड़े प्रानन्द की बात है । सुरक्षा मंत्रालय सब तरह का सामान तैयार करे इसमें मुझे कोई विरोध नहीं है लेकिन इस मंत्रालय का पहला काम देश की रक्षा करना है भीर मैं जानना चाहता हूं कि जब चीनियों ने लौंगजू पर मात्रमज कर दिया था भीर हमारे प्रधान मंत्री जी ने कहा था कि इट इज ए क्लिएर केस प्राफ एखेजन तो उस के बाद कर्म सिंह प्रीर उनके साधियों को चीनी सेना की गोलियों का शिकार बनने के लिये सहाल में क्यों मेज दिया गया ? 10779

Demands

सरकार जानती थी मौर सन १९४७ में पता लग गया था कि चीन ने लहाख में घस कर सडक बनाई है तो फिर कर्म सिंह की पार्टी के साथ में कोई संरक्षण क्यों नहीं दिया गया ? उन के पास हथियार नहीं थे मौर वे जमीन के नीचे खडे थे भौर चीनी सेतायें ऊपर पहाड की चोटियों पर बैठी हई थी। मैं पूछना चाहता हं कि सुरक्षा मंत्रालय ने कर्मसिंह ग्रौर उनकी पार्टी के साथ रक्षा का इंतजाम क्यों नहीं किया जिससे कि चीनी भाकमण से वह बच सकते थे। ग्रब कहा जाता है कि यह राज्य का विषय है लेकिन मैं समझता हं कि लद्दाख के बारे में यह बात लागू नहीं होती है क्योंकि जब से पाकिस्तान ने लहाख पर माकमण किया है लद्दाख की रक्षा का भार केन्द्रीय सरकार के जिम्मे है । पहले तो चीनी झाक्रमण का पता ही नहीं लग सका ग्रौर उन्हें ४० मील भारत की सीमा के झन्दर झाने से नहीं रोक सके भौर सबसे बडी गलती यह की गई कि कर्म सिंह मौर उनके साथियों को चीनी सेना द्वारा मारने के लिये छोड दिया गया । सुरक्षा मंत्रालय को इस स्थिति को स्पष्ट करना चाहिये। मैं यह भी जानना चाहता हं कि क्या यह बात सच है कि जनरल यिमैय्या ने सन् १९४७ में इस बात की मोर संकेत किया या कि चीनी सेनायें लहाल में घस आई हैं। यह कहने के लिये मेरे पास एक भाषार भी है। १४ दिसम्बर, १९४९ के ममरोकी मलवार टाईम में जनरल विमैय्या झौर श्री मुरारजी देसाई के बीच हई बातचोत को उदघ्त किया भौर सुरक्षा मंत्री ने जैसे उस दिन न्युयार्क पोस्ट के सम्वाददाता को दी गई भेंट से इंकार कर दिया या सभी परमात्मा का शक है कि वित्त मंत्री महोदय ने उस भेंट से इंकार नहीं किया है भौर मैं यह भी नहीं मानता कि उन्होंने इसको पढा नहीं होगा । में इसका एक भंश सभापति महोदय, भापके सामने रसना चाहता हं :---

## लद्दाख के बारे में है ।

"Cross-questioning India's Army Chief of Staff, Lieut-General K. S. Thimayya, he asked when he first knew about the road. 'In 1957' said the General and he had offered proposals....".

Shri Narayanankutty Menon (Mukandapuram): May I know the name of the magazine from which he is quoting?

Shri Vajpayee: It is Time. You may not like it. But it is here.

Shri Narayanankutty Menon: He need not reply me. I only wanted to know the name of the magazine.

Shri Vajpayee: Sir, I had already informed you of the name of the magazine. If the hon. Member docs not understand Hindi, I am very sorry for him.

"'In 1957' said the General and he had offered proposals to safeguard the security of India. But they were turned down by the Defence Minister, Mr. Menon. 'Why'?"

"व्हाई" ? यह इनवर्टेंड कौमाज में लिखा हुमा है। श्री मुरारती देसाई ने पूछा है कि ऐसा क्यों है ?

"'Why?' asked Desai. 'Because' replied Thimaya, 'he said that the enemy was on the other side and not on this side.'"

### 17 hrs.

इसका धर्ष यह है कि सुरक्षा मंत्रालय ने झौर हमारे जनरल थिमैंग्या ने कहा कि दुश्मन दूमरी तरफ है प्रयात दुश्मन भीन की तरफ नहीं है बल्कि दुश्मन पाकिस्तान की तरफ है। मैं चाहता हूं कि सुरक्षा मंत्री इसका खंडन करें यदि यह सही न हो लेकिन प्रगर यह बात सच है तो सुरकाा मंत्री भीनी धाकमण के सामने देश को खुला खोन कर रख रेने के दोषी है। पाकिस्तान से धाकमण की

<sup>&</sup>quot;Finance Minister, Mr. Morarji Desai, angrily set out to get the the facts about the red road."

## [श्री वाजपेयी]

सम्भावना है । पाकिस्तान ने म्राकमण किया है इससे इंकार नहीं किया जा सकता मगर हमारे सूरक्षा मंत्री एक तरफ से ग्रांखें बंद कर लें भौर केवल भ्रपना घ्यान पाकिस्तान की तरफ लगाये रहें तो देश की सुरक्षा के साथ वह न्याय नहीं कर सकते । मभी भी चीनी भाकमण हो जाने के बाद ऐसा लगता है कि हम चीनी झाकमण की गम्भीरता को नहीं समझे हैं। ग्रभी उस दिन जब ऐयर स्पेस सीमा के उल्लंघन की चर्चा चली थी प्रौर प्रश्न पूछा गया तो जहां तक पाकिस्तान द्वारा हमारी ऐयर स्पेस के उल्लंघन का सवाल है सूरक्षा मंत्री ने बड़े विश्वास के साथ जवाब दिया मगर चीन की तरफ से म्राने वाले हवाई जहाजों के बारे में वे कुछ नहीं बोले । बाद में राज्य सभा में उन्होंने कहा कि जिन सोगों ने देखा है सना है वे ऐसा कहते हैं कि हवाई जहाज चीन की तरफ से झाये थे मैं जानना बाहता हं कि क्या हमारी सेनायें चीन की तरफ से झाने वाले हवाई जहाजों को सुन नहीं सकती या देख नहीं सकतीं मौर क्या हम उनको पहचान नहीं सकते या पहचान लेते हैं तो फिर हमारे सुरक्षा मंत्री महोदय यहां सदन में माकर उसको कहने में क्रिझकते क्यों हैं? झाखिर इसका कारण क्या है ? अब भगर हवाई जहाज हम पहचान नहीं सकते तो यह सूरका मंत्री मौर सूरका मंत्रालय की प्रशंसा के जो पूल बांधे गये हैं यह कोई मतलब नहीं रखते। देश को स्वाधीनता प्राप्त किये हुए १३ साल हो गये झौर इस सदन ने कभी भी सुरक्षा मंत्री जो भो धन की मांग करें उसको उसने इंकार कभी नहीं किया हमने सदा जो उन्होंने मांग को उसको उन्हें दिया है। गत वर्ष भी यह कहा गया था भौर सदन में किसो ने इस बात पर भापति नहीं की कि सुरक्षा के ऊपर धधिक धन सर्च किया जाना बाहिये । लेकिन उस दिन हमारे माननीय सदस्य थी त्यागी ने सुरक्षा मंत्री महोदय से यह घास्वासन बाहा था कि भविष्य में बीभी हवाई बहाज भारत की बीबा का

उल्लंघन करके नहीं ग्रा सकेंगे, यह ग्राश्वासन क्या श्राप दे सकते हैं तो उन्होंने कहा था कि रितोसें ज परमिटिंग। इस रिपोर्ट में भी कहा गया है स रसिस्टेंट विद प्रवर लिमिटेड रिसो के मैं जाना चाहता हूं कि यदि हमारे देश की सीमा पर विदेशी हवाई जहाज घुस झाते हैं तो वह किस देश के हवाई जहाज हैं क्या इस का पता लगाने के लिये भी हमारे पास साधन नहीं हैं ? ब्रगर सूरक्षा मन्त्रालय के पास साघत नहीं है तो वे इस सदन में ग्राकर ग्रमिक घन को मांग कर सकते हैं। जब भी उन्होंने कोई मांग की हमने उसको स्वीकार किया ग्रीर कभी भी रुग्या देने से हमने इंकार नहीं किया। देश की सूरक्षा को सर्वोच्च प्रायमिकता मिलनी चाहिये। ऐता लगता है कि उत्तरी मीमामों की उपेक्षा की गई है झौर झाज भी उपेक्षा को जा रही है। चीनी माकमण हो जाने के बाद भी सूरक्षा मन्त्रालय को म्रपने कर्तव्य का जिस तरह से पालन करना चाहिये था, वह नहीं कर रहा है मौर मैं समझता हं कि यह देश के लिये बड़ी गम्भीर बात है। हमारी सीमाएं दोनों मोर से मतिकमण का विषय बन गई हैं।

एक भूगपूर्व रिटायर्ड मेजर जनरल शिव-दत्त सिंह मार्मी में रह चुके हैं भौर में समझता हूं कि जो वे कहेंगे वे प्रनुश्व के माघार पर कहते होंगे। इतलिये मैं उनका उल्लेख करता हूं। उनका कहना है कि ऐवा हो सकता है कि चोन भौर पाकिस्तान कभो एक साथ मिल कर हमारी सोमामों पर हमला करें। मब पाकि-स्तान को प्रमरीका से हवियार मिल रहे है भौर चीन को इस से शस्त्रास्त्र प्राप्त हो रहे है...

भी स्थागी : इसीलिये दोनों मेल नहीं कर सकते हैं।

भी बाजपेमी : मैं एक रिटायर्ड मेजर जनरल को यहां पर कोट कर रहा हूं लेकिन सब सगर त्यानी जी उनसे ज्यादा सविकारपूर्ज

## 10783 Demands CHAITRA 29, 1882 (SAKA) for Granus 10784

वाणी में कहना चाहते हैं तो मुझे उसे मानने में कोई मापत्ति नहीं होगी ।

धी जोकीम झाल्या : सभापति महोदय, क्या में एक बात जान सकता हूं कि क्या यह तथ्य नहीं है यह मेजर जनरल सिर्फ इस वजह से घसबार में घाटिकल नहीं मेजते ये कि घसबार उन के नाम के झागे रिटायर्ड मेजर जनरल लिखना चाहता था भौर वे चाहते ये कि रिटायर्ड शब्द न लिख कर केवल मेजर जनरल ही लिखा जाये ?

भी बाजपेयी : मैं नहीं जानता कि मेरे माननीय मित्र क्या कह रहे हैं भौर जो वह कह रहे हैं उसको शायद वे भी नहीं जानते.....

भी जोकीम झाल्वा : मैं सही बात कह रहा हं। मेरा निवेदन यह है.....

Mr. Chairman: Order, order. Let there be no interruptions of this kind. The hon, Member does not understand his interruption and does not give way. There is no meaning in his trying to rise and interrupt. He has made his speech already.

Shri Joachim Alva: I am not making a speech.

Mr. Chairman: There is no meaning in this kind of interruption. The Hon'ble Member speaking has a right to say what he wants, and the hon. Member has no right to interrupt him.

भी बाक्सेबी: समापति महोदय, हानत भाज ऐती हो रही है कि मविष्य में क्या होगा कुछ कहा नहीं जा सकता है। लेकिन मुरक्षा के मामले में हम कोई खतरा नहीं ले सकते घौर हमें सब प्रकार को सम्भाव-नाघों पर विचार करके इस के लिये तैयार रहना चाहिये। घौर मुमे ऐता विक्षता है कि सुरक्षा मन्त्रालय गम्मीरता के साथ घनी भी इस सवाल पर विचार नहीं कर रहा है, क्योंकि इस बजट में केवल २१ करोड़ कावे को घषिक नॉल की गयी है। ये नहीं समझता कि चीन के ग्राकमण से जो संकट पैदा हुगा है उसकी गम्भीरता को पहचानने का यह परि-चायक है।

श्री चाऊ एन लाई भारत मा रहे हैं, बातचीत सफल हो जाए तो बडे म्रानन्द की बात है. लेकिन उन्होंने जो नया नोट भेजा है वह कोई वार्ता की सफलता का संकेत नहीं करता, वह तो मब एवरेस्ट की चोटी मांग रहे हैं, मभी तक तो वह धरती मांग रहे थे, पर भव मासमान मांग रहे हैं। मभी तक जमीन मांग रहे थे, भव पहाड़ मांग रहे हैं, हिमालय की सबसे ऊंची चोटी मांग रहे हैं। मै नहीं समझता इस स्थिति में बात सफल होगी, भौर भगर दूर्भाग्य से बातचीत विफल हो गयी तब क्या होगा ? तब क्या ये २६ करोड़ रुप्ये पर्याप्त होंगे । क्या हमारे सुरक्षा मंत्रा-लय, हमारी सरकार के पास इतनी सैनिक शक्ति है कि चीनी माकमणकारियों को भारत की भमि से खदेड कर बाहर कर सके । इस प्रदन का उत्तर दिया जाना चाहिये, ग्रौर इस संदर्भ में सुरक्षा मन्त्रालय की मांगों को देखा जाना चाहिये ।

मभापति जी, जो रिपोर्ट रखी गयी है भाडिट की तरफ से, उसमें नानावटी कांड का भी उल्लेख है। मैं समझता हं, उसके बारे में चर्चा करने में सूरक्षा मन्त्री को भी कोई। भापत्ति नहीं होगी, क्योंकि दस हजार रुपया उनकी बकालत पर सर्च किया गया इसमे इंकार नहीं किया जा सकता । इसमें एक बढा सिद्धान्त का सवाल पैदा होता है कि क्या सेना में काम करने बाले सैनिक झौर झफनर सामान्य नागरिकों से घलग हैं । कमंडिर नानावटी ने जो कुछ किया बह जलसेना के प्रफसर के नाते नहीं किया, एक व्यक्ति के नाते किया, झौर व्यक्ति के नाते उन्होंने जो कुछ किया उसका दण्ड उन्हें व्यक्ति के नाते भगतने के लिये ख़ोड दिया जाना बाहिये। में समझता हे कि मलत परम्परा नहीं दाली जाएनी । पंजाब में डी॰ एस॰ निम को पंजाब

## [श्री वाजपेयी]

सरकार ने कोई सहायता नहीं दी, यद्यपि उन पर जो मारोप लगाया गया है वह उनके कर्तव्य की पूर्ति के सम्बन्ध में लगाया गया है. ऐसा कहा जाता है। ग्रौर मैं ग्रापसे कहना चाहता हं कि मैं इस बात को मानने के लिये तैयार नहीं हं कि श्री नानावटी के मामले में केन्द्र को हस्तक्षेप करने के लिये सुरक्षा मन्त्री ने भपने प्रभाव का उपयोग नहीं किया । हमारे प्रधान मन्त्री ने उस दिन कहा कि एडमिरल कटारी मेरे पास ग्राये। मझे यह सन कर बडा ताज्जब हग्रा कि ग्राखिर एड-मिरल कटारी सुरक्षा मन्त्री की उपेक्षा करके मीधे प्रधान मन्त्री के पास चले गए । उनको इस तरह नहीं जाना चाहिये था मौर मैं समझता हं कि वह गए भी नहीं हैं। जनरल थिमैया एक बार चले गए थे ग्रौर उसके कारण कितना बवण्डर खडा हन्ना यह म्राप जानते ही हैं। मैं नहीं समझता कि एडमिरल कटारी ने वही गलती की । भौर मेरा ग्रनमान है कि सुरक्षा मन्त्री ने भपने प्रभाव का उपयोग किया ग्रीर सदन से इस तथ्य को को छिपाया गया । मैं समझता हं कि यह देश के लिये बड़े दूर्भाग्य की बात है।

धीरे-धीरे देश में एक ऐसी हवा बनायी जा रही है जिसमें लोकतन्त्र कुठित होता जा रहा है। सेना सहायता के काम में मदद करे। यह बड़ी प्रशंसा की बात लगती है। कहीं बाढ मा जाए तो सेना सहायता करे. कहीं ला एण्ड झाईर की शक्तियां की सहायता के लिये सेना को बाजारों में मार्च कराया जाए. यह काननी है भौर हमारे संविधान के झन्तर्गत इसकी स्वीकृति है। लेकिन इसमें इस बात का बीज निहित है कि जो सिविस मयारिटी ? वह धीरे-धीरे कमजोर होती जा रही है भौर हम ज्यादा से ज्यादा सेना के ऊपर निभर होते जा रहे हैं। भारत के पास पढोस में जो घटनाएं हो रही हैं, एशिया, घफीका में लोकतन्त्र जिस तरह से भाहत होता जा रहा है. धौर हमारे देश में भी जैसी मधिनायकवादी शक्तियां सिर उठा रही हैं, उस मवस्था में सेना यदि इस प्रकार के ग्रधिक काम करेगी तो मैं नहीं समझता कि यह देश के लोकतन्त्र के भविष्य के लिये ग्रच्छा होगा । इसलिये मैं निवेदन करना चाहता हं क देश की सूरक्षा की शक्ति को बढाया जाए । विदेशी स्नाक्रमण को व्यान में रख कर हम ग्रपनी सैनिक सामर्थ्यं में वृद्धि करें। सेना में यदि प्रांतीयता माती हई दिखायी देती हो तो उसका निरा-करण करें श्रौर सेना में जो जातियों के नाम पर सेनाओं के नाम रखे गये हैं, जैसे मराठा रेजीमेंट या जाट रेजीमेंट या सिख रेजीमेंट. मैं समझता हुं कि सिक्युलर भारत में इन साम्प्रदायिक नामों के लिये स्थान नहीं है। इन नामों को खत्म कर दिया जाना चाहिये भौर सम्प्रदाय के ग्राधार पर सेना का संगठन होना चाहिये ।

Shri Joachim Alva: Please allow me just one minute to explain my interruption.

Mr. Chairman: There is no question of explaining it. First of all, the hon. Member makes an interruption, and then he wants time to explain the interruption.

Shri Joachim Alva: I shall take your permission to explain it, because it is a matter of public importance.

Mr. Chairman: If he wants my permission to explain the interruption, he should have taken my permission to make the interruption also. But he never asked any permission to make the interruption.

Shri Joachim Alva: I am asking your permission now.

Mr. Chairman: There is no occasion for explaining it now. The hon. Member who was speaking did not reply to the interruption; he did not even understand the interruption. So, there is no occasion for any explanation now. Now, Raja Mahendra Pratap.

Shri Narayanankutty Menon: Before the hon. Member starts, with your permission, may I rise to a point of order, which is very important? The Audit Report has been placed on the Table of the House. It is a printed copy, which is a duplicate of the original document. It was printed on 18th March, 1960 by the Manager of the Government of India Press, and the original was supposed to be signed on the 24th March, 1960 and countersigned on the 28th March. 1960. So, the document is non-existent, as far as we are concerned. So, how can it be laid on the Table of the House!

Mr. Chairman: The hon. Member knows that it has been placed on the Table of the House and he started with that assumption that it has already been placed on the Table of the House. What is the objection of the hon. Member?

Shri Narayanankutiy Menon: It is a non-existent document, because it is shown as having been printed on the 18th March, signed by the Director of Audit, Defence Services, on the 24th March, and countersigned on the 28th March by the Auditor-General. So, when it was printed, the original was non-existent, and this being a duplicate does not exist. So, the House has been given a document which is non-existent.

**Dr. Ram Subhag Singh:** We have not been able to understand what the point of order is.

Mr. Chairman: The hon. Momber may kindly re-state the point of order.

Shri Narayanankutty Menon: My point of order is this, that a document has been placed on the Table of the House which, according to what is written in it, is an invalid document. because it was printed on the 18th March, 1960. The printed document is a duplicate of the original. The original was non-existent when it was printed. because it has been signed by the Director of Audit, Defence Services on the 24th March, and countersigned by the Auditor-General on the 28th March, 1960. So, it is an invalid document, which is nonexistent which has been placed as a valid document on the Table of the House.

Dr. Ram Subhag Singh: This is the usual procedure for placing all the Audit Reports on the Table of the House. Other Audit Reports have also been placed on the Table of the House in a similar manner.

Mr. Chairman: The original can be sent for, and then the point can be decided. The point cannot be decided without looking at the original copy. The original will be sent for, and then the point in question will be decided.

Shri Narayananku'ty Menon: The original can be called for.

Mr. Chairman: Certainly, it will be called for.

Raja Mahendra Pratap (Mathura): I rise to speak here, not as a Member of the Opposition. I wish that we all stand up, wherever we stand up, as Members of one Parliament in which we are all working for the whole country without any distinction.

I would first refer to my seven cut motions. My first cut motion relates to the problem of ex-soldiers and ex-officers. Their problem should be considered with sympathy. It is very important that we give every facility to the ex-soldiers and ex-officers, so that the soldiers and officers in the active Army can be quite sure that when they retire they will be looked after well. I propose that ex-soldiers should be given always suitable work. They should not be left unemployed. I suggest that ex-officers should be given farms so that they can work there and have their livelihood.

My second cut motion relates to cantonments. I propose that in every cantonment there should be farms and factories. I believe that we can reduce the expenses of the Army very

#### [Raja Mahendra Pratap]

much if we utilise these lands so that the soldiers may produce their daily necessities. They can even manufacture arms and ammunitions, and they can also produce their daily necessities. I have been proposing this for several years and I was very glad that our hon. Defence Minister used this plan to a certain extent in building the cantonment at Ambala. I expressed my thankfulness to him in the Defence Committee.

Then I propose that the military organisation should be utilised to develop social welfare. This has been proposed by some other friends also. When armymen go out of the army, they can show the way of discipline, what a disciplined life is.

I also suggest that immediate action should be taken to stop supply of strong drinks in Army messes and Army clubs. Of course, when they are in such frontier areas as Tibet or in very cold places in Kashmir, they can be given a dose of brandy as is given under certain conditions to a sick man.

I propose that family quarters should be provided in all cantonments. There should be schools in all cantonments. Then our soldiers who go there can live quite satisfied without any worry. They have their families there and they have schools for their children. In this way, the soldiers will be very satisfied and we can have any number of soldiers. We can have even 10 million soldiers when they are working also to produce their daily necessities.

Some hon. Members have said that the differences of caste, religion and so on should be done away with. But I am very sorry to say that these have presisted during all these 2000 years as far as we see in history. We find today that the Brahmina, Banias, Kayasths and Khetris are highly intellectual. They have some kind of a super-mind. We have to recognise fasts. We must not be blind to facts. In the same way, I also say that the Rajputs, Jats, Gujars, Ahirs, Maharatta and Gurkhas are martial races. That does not mean that they will just work for themselves. They will be utilised for the entire nation. It is not that the Brahmins will be allowed to become very rich and live in luxury That is not the idea. The idea is to utilise whatever good quality we have in different groups in the interest of the entire nation. Of course, we have all to work for all to make all happy. Not one man is to be left without work and without daily bread.

Now I wish to refer to a small matter. When I was returning by train, I met a Professor of an Engineering College at Poona. He said some very strange things. He said that for 7 years the pay accounts of four Professors are sent every month for sanction. Every month it has to be sanctioned. This is rather very strange. What is the idea of this? This has to be investigated.

As I said in the beginning, I do not stand here as a Member in Opposition. I admire our hon. Defence Minister. I admire Sardar Surjeet Singh Majithia; he also happens to be my relation. I also admire the Maharajah of Baroda who has taken up this service. I told him: it is a shame that you took up such a service. He is so great a patriot that he has taken up the service. I admire them. But I say that there are certain defects which should be considered. Today, I was shocked about the audit report. I am quite sure that our hon, Prime Minister will equally be shocked. We should not consider ourselves to be more anxious about the welfare of the country, I do not think our Prime Minister or the Defence Minister or the Deputy Defence Minister or the Parliamentary Secretary are less anxious. They are as anxious as we and I am quite sure that they will investigate and find whether it is true. If it is true, it is a very serious question. Colossal money is lost.

I can say one thing from my own personal experience. Sometime back I was going about in the cantonment. The labourers of the cantonment workshop invited me to speak to them. I was astonished to see that there were a lot of trucks and jeeps without any shelter. They are being spoiled. They have been there like that for a couple of years, perhaps three years.

Shri Naushir Bharucha: For the last ten years.

**Baja Mahendra Pratap:** That is a very sad state of affairs. I think our Defence Ministry will consider the question.

I have heard some great and very fine speeches. I admire my friends but I say that these speeches were suitable speeches before the First World War. The two World Wars and the establishment of the UNOthe United Nations Organisationchanged the situation entirely. I beg to say that we should implicitly support the UNO and we should depend upon the UNO. It can really defend us, I believe. We all should try that the UNO has a very strong army, such a strong army that it can dictate its decision. That is the weak-ness of the UNO. It has not got that army to dictate its decisions. They say some very pious things. They give some very pious ideas. For instance, regarding South Africa, they say this and this should be done. But no one listens because in South Africa they say: let them talk and talk nonsense; we are here and we have the army and the police and we do not mind what the UNO says. That is the situation. If we work for this ideal if UNO has a strong army, then that will be the world Government. We can evolve the world Government out of it. I think that instead of speaking of having a large army and having a bigger defence and making so many more aeroplanes and so on, we should always say that we should have world federation, we should see that the UNO has a strong

army, that it has a court of justice so that whenever there is trouble, can go to the court of justice. Then the UNO army will be there and it would defend us.

As regards Premier Chou En-Lai's coming here, I am sorry to say that there are some sections in our country which speak ill of his coming. It is very unfortunate. A great guest is coming; we, the people of India, should believe our hon. Prime Minister, when our hon. Prime Minister will talk to him I am quite sure some good decision will be made and it will be made in the interest of the entire country. It is not correct to say, we shall show black flags or anything of that kind. It will be a shame not only to that group but to our country, to our civilisation and to our culture. I hope that it will not be done.

#### 17·25 hrs.

### [MR. SPEAKER in the Chair]

Now, there is a great deal of talk about communism and capitalism. I say that it is very wrong. It is quite wrong. It is not any struggle between communism and capitalism, Certain races, certain nations struggled, struggled for supremacy, and now there are only two great nationsthe Anglo-saxons and the Slavs are left in the contest. They are struggling for world control. This should be understood, but it is not understood. The Slavs are utilising these ideas called communism to fight the Anglo-saxons and the Anglo-saxons are utilising the ideas like parliamentarianism, democracy and four freedom just to attract people, make a big following to fight the Slavs and defeat them. This must be understood.

I shall be very glad if our Communist brethren in the country understand this fact that Communist ideas were invented by the great Jewish mind. That great Jewish mind saw that really in society the kings, the priests and the businessmen ruled. This is what the Brahmans did long ago. The Brahmans, the

# [Raja Mahendra Pratap]

Kshatriyas and the Vaisyas ruled. It is now that the jews found it out and said, down with the kings, down with the priests, down with the businessmen.

When I was in Soviet Russia in 1918 what I found was that all the great posts were taken by the jews. Their Defence Minister Trotski was a jew. Lunacharski was a Jew, Radek was a Jew, Kamenef was a Jew. All great men of the revolutionary Russia were Jews. Afterwards Russians from lower strata came up and then they removed the Jews. This is the fact. Our Communist brethren should know this fact. They should also know another fact. If I am a Hindu I shall bow to Mathura-Vrindaban, if I am a Muslim I shall bow to Mecca, if I am Communist I shall bow to Moscow, if I am a man following democracy 07 parliamentarianism I shall bow to London.

This fact must be understood. Then we can come together and work together. We should not fight for ideas. We are all brethren. We should work together. We are in one country and God the Creator has created all mankind on this earth. We should realise this fact. God the Creator having created all mankind wants the good of all. If there is a father and he has ten sons, he wants the good of all the ten sons. If these sons quarrel and fight the father will be very sorry. So when we are fighting in this world, I see that God is weeping. He is very sorry that his children are fighting among themselves. He is thinking why His children are destroying His own creation. He is very sorry. So, Sir, let us work together in the interest of all and make all happy.

Mr. Speaker: A point of order which had been raised has been brought to my notice. That is with regard to the date of the audit report. In the original that I have before me, Shri P. K. Basu and Shri A. K. Chanda have signed. Their names are not printed there. They signed on the 24th March, 1960. The orginal is important to us. So far as the copies are concerned, the names of Shri Basu and Shri Chanda are also printed. The whole thing was printed on the 18th March. That appears here. In the copy, the names of Messrs Basu and Chanda are also printed. Of course, that is by way of anticipation; they cannot go on signing everyone of the copies!

Shri Narayanankutty Menon: May I explain, Sir?

Mr. Speaker: What is the need for explanation? Why should hon. Members make much about a small thing?

Shri Narayanankutty Menon: The point is this. The copy that has been placed on the Table of the House is a copy of the original document and the presumption arises only if it is not proved to the contrary. But when this was printed, there was no signed document existing—(Interruptions).

Mr. Speaker: Order, order. Every day, we are aware that before I sign. I ask copies to be printed. Until I sign, the copies would not be issued, and the paper takes currency or becomes valid only from the time when I sign it. That is common knowledge. So, there is nothing in the point of order.

Shri Tyagi: Moreover, the budget speech is made on a particular day, but the budget is printed long before.

Mr. Speaker: Yes; how can it be printed immediately, as he goes on speaking here?

Shri Narayanankutty Menon: The date is not printed,-

Mr. Speaker: Order, order. There are many important points that have been raised by hon. Members. Why should the hon. Member make much of small points? Shri Krishna Menon.

Shri Krishna Menon: Mr. Speaker, Sir, the House has debated these estimates for the last five hours or more. A greater number of speeches have referred to all matters raised in the papers before hon. Members as a general problem. It is usual on these occasions to give the necessary time for an overall view of the problems under discussion. It is very important this year in view of the special circumstances in which we find ourselves. It was my hope that I would be able to spend the whole hour that may be placed at my dis posal for this purpose.

Mr. Speaker: Even now, he can use a full hour.

Shri Krishna Menon: I submit to your discretion. But unfortunately, a number of matters have come up which, if they were not at least answered by way of a random sampling, might lead to misconceptions.

Government and the Defence Ministry, if I may say so, do not resent-I am not saying this as a sort of patronage-criticism so far as their actions are concerned. But as a member of the Government, as a Member of this House and as a citizen, one feels a sense of concern when those observations are likely to be of interest to those who are not friendly to us. Therefore, certain statements made in the course of the speeches, if not contradicated, might make other people believe that our strength is far less than it is and that we are in a panic-stricken state of mind-at least a small section in the country-and that may have an adverse effect. And no amount of grants made by this Parliament would counterbalance that position.

I have no desire to go chapter and verse into the speeches or annotate the speeches. But I shall first take a few things that have been said. We have been told that there is no ammunition available, that bombers are without bombs and that the 189 (Ai) LS-8.

parachutes that are used tear away when they are flown, and things of that character. I shall just say a few words about the parachutes. These parachutes today are more potent weapons of war, of defence, then they once used to be in the old days. Whether it is a question of dropping supplies or dropping men in the required areas, a parachute becomes of tremendous importance and we are happy to think that our troops either in the Air Force or anywhere else are very competent in this regard.

Before I go into the matter in detail. I am sure the House would appreciate that this is an occasion for us to remember, to say something. and to pay a tribute to the men and the officers who are today in the faroff corners of our country. They are an aid to civil power. For many years, these men have been working and operating in very difficult conditions in the eastern part of India. Their leave terms are short because the strength of our army and the officers' strength are very limited. Therefore, their duties and tasks must come first. They are living in conditions which Members of this House would find it hard to believe unless they saw them themselves. Their operating conditions also are difficult, because they have not the freedom of the belligerent soldier to achieve victory by short-cut. They are there for the maintenance of law and order and only for the purpose of self-defence or for the purpose of providing security for those who are loyal to the constitution and security of this country.

Then again, there are those men who are in the Naga Hills and their officers. I wish I were in a position to disclose the numbers of those people who have been operating year after year now. They deserve our full sympathy and consideration.

Government have tried, as far as our resources allow, to make the lot

## [Shri Krishna Menon]

of these people easier by making the necessary provision for their families.

Unfortunately, either from the point of economic capacity or from the point of view of public opinion or our general outlook in this matter. we have not reached the stage as in western countries, where the soldier's family is looked after by family allowances.

For the last 10 years, in a part of India, in Jammu and Kashmir, where some 30,000 to 40,000 square miles are in external occupation as a result of aggression-and this country has declared its policy that the aggressor must vacate the aggression-are also located a considerable portion of our army. My distinguished friend, the former Minister for Defence Organisation, would be able to say more than I can under what conditions they went there, because this was regarded as a temporary matter. They have also lived in conditions of hardship. We are moving them into a better state of affairs now, because we feel when there is no settlement on this matter-it must come only when the opposition makes up its mind to be vacate this land-they have to put into better accommodation, but that covers only a small number of people.

Then came very recent difficulties, all over 2,000 miles of our northern borders, which not only in the time of this Government, but in the time of the imperial British Government was left unprotected, was left unprotected in the pre-British times also. It is not the policy of civilised nations usually to put soldiers on the tips of their borders; they used to be protected by policemen with sufficient arms behind them, if occasion should arise.

•Shri U. C. Patnaik: Because they believed in buffer States like Tibets.

Shri Krishna Menon: Therefore, new situations have arisen where conditions of life are harder, where in the advanced positions, every ounce of food has to be dropped by air and therefore, the supplies must be limited, where conditions of living are not as comfortable, even though they are not governed by the factors be which Shri Patnaik referred.

Therefore, to say that Government is oblivious of these matters, that n shows lack of concern, that there are no suits, no shoe3, no warm clothes, etc. is not proper. It is not necessary to have vehicles to convey food to the mountains. After all, food does not go to the top of the mountains: H goes to the foothills and from there it goes in planes. If it really reaches them and if they pay that attention to it which I pay to the hon. Members' speeches here, I am afraid it will have bad effects. I say this because, the hon. gentleman enjoys a reputation of being an expert in military matters. Whether that reputation in deserved or not, history alone can decide.

Shri U. C. Patnaik: Why not meet those points I made out?

Mr. Speaker: Let him be allowed to speak

Shri U. C. Patnaik: I have never claimed to be an expert on the subject and it is not for the Minister to say that I claim that. I claim to be a Member of Parliament and us a Member of Parliament, I have the right to point out the defects of the Defence Ministry.

Shri Krishna Menon: I never said the hon. Member claimed anything. Whatever the hon. Member gets comes without his claim. I said, he enjoys that reputation. I would not take away from the hon. Member his position by saying he asked for it.

Anyway, snowshoes and all those equipments that are required are manufactured in defence establishments to the extent that is necessary.

Parachutes are manufactured in the same way and we hold all the stocks that are required. But, as in all other military equipments, there are certain special types and specifications which it may not be economical, which it may not be within our capacity to make over here. For these orders are placed. Now, whereas I said I do not want to devote much time to this, this particular matter which the hon. Member referred to really relates, Mr. Speaker,-it is very important to remember thatto a trial order. The trial order was placed with the United States and obtained through the normal channels of procurement. When this House or anybody else makes criticisms about the method of procurement, purchase, this that and the other, it is often forgotten that there are very well-laid down procedure in the Defence Ministry, apart fro the fact that in Government to Government transactions it is passed on to the Ministry of Supplies, who does this job for us. Anyway, it comes through the usual sources.

Now, some of the parachutes were not found effective; they were not entirely suitable for the purpose for which they were intended. There were certain defects. Now, it was for that purpose, for testing them, that they were taken. They will go back and they will be replaced by the manufacturers after alterations are made. Without this method of trial and error it is impossible to operate defence equipment in the peculiar conditions of this country of tropical weather, rains, snow, wind, storm and other things which do not obtain in other countries. It is . fact that, I am sure, is well-known to you, Mr. Speaker, that the defence equipments that are used here are. to a very large extent, almost hundred per cent equipment are subject to special treatment on account of the conditions of the weather, of our tropicalisation, to withstand the dust or humidity or whatever it may be.

Shri U. C. Patnalk: An order costing one lakh dollars, was it a trial order or a bulk order. I would like to know what it is?

Mr. Speaker: Order, order. The hon, Member should resume his scat. I would not like him to go on like this. He has taken about 25 minutes for his speech and I was a bit indulgent to him. As I said earlier, hon. Members would like to hear the hon. Minister. Merely because he makes a special study, he canot go on supplementing what he has asid by interrupting the hon. Minister.

Shri U. C. Patnalk: No, Sir. It is a valuable order and he is....

Mr. Speaker: I am not going to allow it. He had his say. Let the hon. Minister explain the position. Should I allow him to go on crossexamining like this? Let the hon. Minister be allowed to have his any and still if the hon. Member is not satisfied there are other methods for him to present his viewpoint, or to seek further clarification. The trend of the discussion will be disturbed ff the hon. Member goes on contradiciing or interrupting the hon. Minister. It will not produce any other effect.

Shri Krishna Menon: As I said. there are two kinds of criticisms that can be made. One is in regard to the equipment that is used, that the equipment itself is found to be a failure. That is a legitimate criticism and something that is understandable, that the bombs would not explode when they are used, as happened in Czarist Russia. That is a different question. Here we deliberately placed a trial order so that the parachutes can be tested under difficult conditions. Pobably it is not known that with regard to defence equipments a great deal of punishment is put upon the weapons which are there, what are called destruction tests, in order to find out the limit they would take. These are the ways in which these things can be checked and we do it every time. I have

# [Shri Krishna Menon]

mentioned only one instance as otherwise it will take too much of time.

There is no foundation in fact in the criticisms that have been made in regard to supplies. It is said that the ordnance factories making clothing are idle or they are making things which they should not make. That is not the correct position. The position is they are required for the purpose of providing equipment and clothing that is required for our troops. They change from time to time and, therefore, the production methods also change.

The next lot of criticisms were in regard to the Audit Report. Following your ruling this morning, Mr. Speaker, there has been....

Shri Feroze Gandhi: May I ask a question?

### Mr. Speaker: No.

Shri Feroze Gandhi: The Chairman has allowed me earlier. I was just half a minute late. It is one question in regard to the Audit Repot. It is a very important question for the House. I would like to know about this Report of the Auditor-General which was laid on the Table of the House yesterday. May 1 refer to chapter VIII? I would like to know from the Minister whether Chapter VIII was in the report submitted to the Ministry of Defence and, if it was not there, why it was not there and how it has appeared in this Report. Secondly, I want to know whether the Auditor-General observed the usual convention of giving six weeks' time to the Ministry to give their replies before submitting his report to the President. I would like to know whether there is any such convention and, if so, whether this convention was observed in this case or not. And if not, we would have to think how to deal with the subject.

Mr. Speaker: The hon. Minister is able to take care of himself.

Shri Joachim Alva: On a point of information. Was the Auditor-General the Deputy High Commissioner when the hon. Defence Minister was our High Commissioner in London?

Mr. Speaker: Order, order, I am afraid hon. Members are going beyond the limit. What if somebody had been working under the hon. Minister when he was the High Commissioner? It is very wrong for us to say that. The Auditor-General is a person against whom nothing shall be said except on a motion to remove him. We are now discussing the report that he has placed, whether the report is right or wrong and even there the only point is whether sufficient time was given or not. The hon. Minister can say, "I want six weeks or eight weeks" and according to the rules he may have that. If, on the other hand, he is willing to answer it and he does not want to have six weeks, what is the meaning in the hon. Member asking whether six weeks had been given or not? In these matters....(Interruption). All that I can say is that the hon. Minister is one of our foremost Ministers and is able to take care of himself.

Shri Feroze Gandhi: May I point out that this particular rule is observed in the case of all reports sent to the various Ministries? I only wanted to know whether in this case that was done or not...(Interruption).

Mr. Speaker: I am not going to allow this question.

Shri Feroze Gandhi: I do not want anything more than that.

Mr. Speaker: If the hon. Minister has no objection, why is the hon. Member having the objection? I cannot understand that the hon. Minister knows it very well.

Shri Krishna Menoa: It is a very important point. After all, this is a statement which, I may say without

any disrespect to our Auditor-General, is an *exparts* statement so far as we are concerned, because the rst part of it....

Mr. Speaker: Very well.

Shri Krishna Menon: If I may say so, the report in this form does not come to the Ministry. What happens, as all my hon. colleagues know, is that each item is sent to us and on that, item we give an answer. What actually happens finally we see only after the report is printed because he might have accepted the explanation that we gave. I would have been happy if that would have been the case. But in regard to this report all items but Chapter 8, have been seen by us and we have sent our comments. So far as Chapter 8 is concerned, apart from its unusual heading, namely. Other topics of interest, we have not seen this. What is more, so far as I know my distinguished colleague, the hon. Minister of Rehabilitation, has not communicated anything to the Auditor-General in regard to this matter. He has mentioned Therefore, what is the that here. source of his information?

The Minister of Rehabilitation and Minority Affairs (Shri Mehr Chand Khanna): Am I mentioned there?

Shri Krishna Menon: Yes, and your Ministry.

So this matter has not come to us. If I may say so with respect, the point raised by Shri Feroze Gandhi Las some importance because the idea Lathat we should have six weeks in order to examine this. After all, this goes all round the world spreading over five continents.

Mr. Speaker: If the hon. Minister is willing to answer, let him; he does not want six weeks. If he is prepared to do so within two weeks, can any hom. Member object to it and ask the hon. Minister to take objection to it?

Shri Krishna Menon: These are all assumptions, if I may say so, because there are certain rules of procedure laid down. Shri Ferose Gandhi: We want you to give a ruling on it. Please understand. What I am trying to say.

Mr. Speaker: I am not going to give a ruling. None is called for. (Interruption). All that I can say is that if six weeks are necessary, here also they will be given.

Shri Feroze Gandhi: It is about the other part, that is, Chapter 8. Now that the hon. Minister has confirmed that Chapter 8 was not submitted to the Ministry and as it occurs in the report, I would like to know as to how this has happend. That is all nothing more.

Shri Krishna Menon: So far as this matter of six weeks is concerned, by agreement the six weeks may be cut down to five weeks and what not. But we have not seen this Chapter 8 at all. I do not say that it would have made any difference because apparently juding from the others the Auditor-General has not been good enough to accept our explanation. But anyway....

Mr. Speaker: Is it the case of the hon. Minister that if he had had more time he would have explained is much more?

Shri Krishna Menon: That is not the case.

Mr. Speaker: He had none whatsoever.

Shri Krishna Menon: There is a responsibility on the part of the Auditor-General to ascertain the views of the Government when he makes an allegation against the conduct of the Ministry. We have a right to be asked.

Dr. Ram Subbag Singh: It is now open to the hom. Minister to give a reply to Chapter 8 because it runs only to one page. He can convince the House But the Audit Report is prepared on the basis of certain papers provided by the Minister.

Mr. Speaker: I am afraid at this rate we will not have time for the hon. Minister to reply. That is why I did not want even Shri Feroze Gandhi to start this. It is being copied. The hon. Minister says that he would have given his own explanation and it would have been possible that because of the explanation the Auditor-General would not have made this observation or would have withdrawn this paragraph. If he weeks' is entitled to six notice and he is entitled to submit his own explanation regarding a particular point which possibly may be in doubt in the mind of the Auditor-General. after consideration and after receiving the reply the Auditor-General might have omitted this paragraph altogether. Therefore, this matter is rele-vant. I only take exception to hon. Members doing it when the Minister himself is capable of saying all that. That is all.

Shri U. C. Patnaik: Sir, on a point of order. This report was laid on the Table of the House by the Government of India yesterday. No objection was taken to it, and it was laid on the Table of the House by another Minister of the Government on behalf of he Government. Secondly, you have given a ruling that that report was admissible, and at that time also neither the Defence Minister nor his supporters on either side took exception. May I know whether it is open for them at this stage to raise this objection?

# Shri Fereze Gandhi: Why not?

Dr. Ram Subhag Singh: It is totally irrelevant.

Mr. Speaker: I will allow all hon. Members to get up and speak simultaneously!

Shri Feroxe Gandhi: Sir, it was pointed out in the morning that if you are going to allow this, then you will have to allow the other part also. That is why I wanted that it should not be discussed. (Interruptions). Shri Tyagi: The Auditor-General's report is not a subject of discussion today. As and when this report is discussed, these points of order might be considered. This is now as good as any it m in the Press. If Members can take notice of any items of criticism in the Press, they could treat this as well like that.

Shr. Feroze Gandhi: That is what we are doing.

Shri Tyagi: Sir, my submission is that these points of order will be relevant as and when this report is concerned by the House.

Shri Joachim Alva: The Auditor-General, like Caesar's wife, must be above suspicion.

Dr. Ram Subhag Singh: He is above suspicition. He should withdraw that, Sir. (Interruptions).

Mr. Speaker: Order, order.

Dr. Ram Subhag Singh: It is much more for Mr. Alva to pass that remark. He visited China at the Chinese invitation.

Mr. Speaker: Order, order. Let the hon. Minister proceed.

Shri D. C. Sharma: On a point of information, Sir. How long will the House sit today?

Mr. Speaker: I shall allow the Minister to go on as long as he wants to explain and answer every point that has been raised. It is left to him. I request hon. Members to continue to sit until this demand is completed.

Yes, the hon. Minister.

Shri Krishna Menon: I was not raising a hair-splitting point of order. I would have explained for your information that the usual procedure has been followed in this matter. Until now, to Ue berst of my knowledge, no item has wen included in the Audit Report for which Government has not had a chance of saying what it

wants to say. And that is a well laid down convention not only here but everywhere. Normally his report comes to us; we send a reply; it comes back again; and there is some adjustment of some kind. In this matter of Chapter 8, as far as I am concerned, on merits, the same is the case as about the others—probably it is different in substance—but in fact we have not seen it. Therefore, naturally, one feels that the report is not of the same category as the other reports.

That is all. (Interruptions).

Mr. Speaker: Let the Minister go

Shri Krishna Menon: I gave this explanation regarding parachutes, ammunition and so on. Shri Patnaik also raised the question of the availability of ammunition to ourselves, it is not in order, and the House must be assured that all the ammunition we require are either manufactured in our country or —I cannot specify those items—where certain parts cannot be made here, we should stockpile them. So far as one's reasonable calculations can permit, consistent with our resources, there are no gaps left in this matter.

Shri U. C. Patnaik: From U.K. last year how much did we get?

Mr. Speaker: Order, order.

Shri U. C. Patnaik: He has not contradicted me. He contradicts me by saying....

Mr. Speaker: Order, order. Will the hon. Member resume his seat or not? I will have to take very strong action agains him. He goes on interrupting. .ie is irrepressible. I requested him not to interrupt, but he goes on interposing. He has heard everything. The hon. Minister is trying to answer. If the hon. Member is not satisfied with the answer, I am not going to allow him to interrupt in this manner. There are a number of other opportunities when he can have his own version.

Shri U. C. Patnaik: As he referred to me by name, I wanted to do it.

Mr. Speaker: Let him. He will go on doing, not only now, because the hon. Member spoke. He could have avoided that if he had not spoken altogether.

Shri U. C. Patnaik: I wanted to make my position clear.

Mr. Speaker: No, no. The hon. Member has already made his position clear. He spoke.

Shri Krishna Menon: If it is the desire of the hon. Member that he does not want the information, I am sure the House will feel convinced that Government is not likely to leave its defences neglected, and will safeguard them to the best of its ability. So, I shall leave it on the one side. If he likes to give the kind of certificate that his own observations do not call for a reply by way of refutation, I have no desire to press the point.

We were told by Shri Morarka that a great deal of capacity of the ordnance factories is misused by the making of hair clippers, pressure cookers etc. What else did he say?

An Hon. Member: Hair pins.

Shri Krishna Menon: No, we do not make hair pins.

These are two of the items that are required. It is a matter of very great importance, because, even though the Defence Minister does not probably clip his hair as often as he should, the Army must have its hair clipped, and Ministry of Commerce and the Industry, in its wisdom, decided to probhit the import of hair clipper-Now, are our soldiers to go like sadhus with long hair, or are they to use hair clippers? Therefore, the ordnance factories and the service headquarters used their initiative, ingenuity and everything else and pro-

# [Shri Krishna Menon]

duced hair clippers which are as good as any imported hair clippers. That is the answer.

The second is with regard to pressure cookers. I do not know why anybody is so worried about pressure cookers being made here. There may be a reason or may not. The fact is we have troops at heights where water does not boil without a pressure cooker, and they are entitled to cook food; and the Commerce and Industry Ministry, again, in its wisdom, prohibited the import of pressure cookers. Therefore, we made the pressure cookers and they are giving good service. Incidentally we discovered that these pressure cookers probably cost only one-fourth of what we pay for them. There is no objection to saving Government money so far as I can understand, and therefore we saved it. That is the position.

Shri N. R. Muniswamy (Vellore): May I request the hon. Minister to speak very slowly, because he is so very quick and we are not able to follow him.

Shri Krishua Menon: I will make an effort.

Perhaps I could leave these criticisms for a while, and turn to other matters. There is very legitimate concern about the conditions of serving soldiers, and I would be the last person to say that they are satisfactory, but there have been improvements in certain conditions, and it very largely depends upon the economic capacity of our country. You may well say: you have not got the money, don't have soldiers. That is a matter for Parliament to decide. There have been certain circumstances introduced by way of their amenities, and also restoration of certain cuts of rations that were imposed some time ago. The Army made a voluntary cut of five per cent some years ago, and they have probably a bit of a wrong feeling that it is not very politic to make voluntary cuts, because they say once funded, it is never refunded. So, the cuts have not come back to them for a long time. Government gave this its consideration, and, having regard to all the pressures on its purse, this year I per cent—it is only a part of it— is going back in the way of supplementary rations.

Similarly, various other amenities, not only restoration of cuts, have been introduced, but not as much as we would like them to be.

Questions have been asked about the education of soldiers' children. Under our system, under our Constitution, education is a State subject, and though these are children of soldiers, they are children of citizens of our land. They are entitled to education like anybody else, and they are entitled to no more. That is the issue. Therefore, normally speaking, they have to take advantage of whatever there is in the country, but, as it happens, there are some 180 to 190 schools run inside the Army itself, apart from the other defence services, which are very largely the result of voluntary efforts, the use of regimental funds, the efforts of the wives of serving officers and of the men them-And if I may say so with selves. respect, they are very good schools. And the Government does assist them by way of providing accommodation where there is accommodation; where we shall not fall into difficulties with regard to audit or finance, where we can adjust these matters, we try to do so. Again, I only express an opinion that as soon as resources permit, it is only right that our education should become more widespread. Now, so far as the children of the officers and the men are concerned, there is a provision made for them for higher school education in what are called KG Schools and other places where they get scholarships and there places are reserved for them. But they are not enough. More are being opened for them by us, and in some cases, by the State Governments, which are not

military schools; others are semimilitary schools.

### 18 hrs.

Perhaps, it will be more convenient if I take each of the arms of the Defence Organisation. Since there has been a considerable amount of publicity in regard to defence production, some people think that it ought to be more, and some people think that it ought to be less, and there is some doubt expressed that there is not any .--- I think it is necessary to speak about it,-reality about it. Defence, particularly in modern times depends upon our industrial capacity for replacement, for the manipulation of weapons. You can give a complicated weapon to a soldier, but if he does not have the social background to use it, or he cannot handle it, it will be more an encumbrance than otherwise. So, the general level of industrial capacity which at the present moment we can increase by the short-term process of educating the soldier himself becomes very important.

Questions were asked by Shri Morarka why the figures were not fully given, that is, in regard to the rise in production from Rs. 14 crores of products to Rs. 18 or 20 crores, and this year, to Rs. 26 crores. That is very nearly hundred per cent increase. This elevation to Rs. 26 crores has been possible because of the patient effort of those who were in the Defence Mightry before and who have kept these ordnance factories in good condition. Some unkind remark was made, and someone said, why should you make pressure cookers or guns, why can you not buy them up? If that were so, then they might have closed the factories; indeed, some of the places were taken away. Therefore. I would like at this moment to pay my mead of respect to those who have nurtured these places before. During the last three years, defence production in ordnance factories alone has gone up by nearly one hundred per cent. The question is quite likely asked: Does this repsent only an increase in money value or in real value? The answer is that these Rs. 26 crores worth of production represent more than the Rs. 26 crores worth of production four years ago, because of the rationalisation introduced, or the co-op: ration of the scientific research and development department, in the way of men management, in the way of operational research, in the way of reducing fatigue by conditioning the factories, and more than all, by the enthusiasm of the men in the factories. I do not think that it would be any exaggeration to say that unless these men realised what they were producing for, we would not have got the output that we are getting now, and what is more, the per-item-cost of these things is less, because we introduced-I think I have am correct ín saying that-certain different methods of costing, because in the old days, to the cost of the product was added on all the losses incurred by the British Government in pre-British days even, and so, something that cost £100-Shri Tyagi will tell you this-if it were to be sold in any neighbouring country, would have to be sold for £ 500, would have to be sold for £500, accounting then, all these losses of bad organisation, shall we say, of the bren-gun factory at Hyderabad or let us say, due to somebody having stolen something, were added on to the cost as special overheads.

So, really, these Rs. 26 crores represent much more than the Rs, 26 crores would have represented previously. And then, this does not include, so far as the ordnance factories are concerned, the tractor and the truck projects. They are outsiders. With that, I shall dismiss this particular aspect of it.

Questions have been asked again, why you make these trucks. why do you not buy them up from the people who are manufacturing them" I can give the reason. I did not infend to give the reason. But since they have asked for it I would give it. We do not buy it from the people who make them. because they did not

## [Shri Krishna Menon]

treat Government in the way they should have treated. And I think it is time to speak these things out. There are three manufacturers of trucks in this country. From two of them, we hardly ever got any deliverice. We still have orders for two years outstanding-I would not mention names-with regard to one of them. With regard to the other whose supplies were more regular, and who were on the whole easier to deal with, their prices went up very considerably. So, my good colleague the Minister of Works, Housing and Supply told us, 'If you want your vehicles, you better do some-And thing about iť. what is more, in the last two years, when conditions had become difficult on the Pakistan border and now on this border, we have been pulling out all the old vehicles and getting them into condition. The army engineers-I do not mean the defence ordnance, but I mean the army engineers-today nave a commission of reconditioning 20,000 vehicles. And most of them are really junk; in the old days, they would have been thrown away, but we cannot afford to do that any more. They are being reconditioned. And when all that is being done, who am I to say that some private manufacturers, either because of his inefficiency or because of his gread, should make profits at the expense of Government? Under these conditions. I do not like being blamed and I do not like to blame anybody else.

Therefore, we came up with these trucks. We found we had been pushed into this position. I am glad to say that orders now taken by the Director-General of Ordnance Factories from headquarters are for 4500 3-ton trucks and 1200 1-ton trucks. When delivered. Government these are Rs. 5 have saved p(now What is more, the contract COTES for the 3-ton truck project, about the non-production of which truck there has been so much complaint, was signed in November of the year previous to the last. I was away in America and there was some difficulty

here. There was a debate in Parlia. ment, and there was some delay. There are no new factories set up. We were told by expert manufacturers that we cannot produce these things in pocket or surplus capacity and all that because we have been accustomed to throwing away money, private or public, in order to build prestige buildings before things are done. But the Director-General. Ordnance, used large spaces left by the British for piling up other things in order to erect factories in Jabalpur and used existing factories in Ambarnath and other places where various things are made, and they are assembled in one place.

So the factory wont into production, or rather began production, somewhere about March last year. In June of that year, in three months, the first truck rolled out of the factory. It was inaugurated by the Prime Minister. That, I think, is a record even for Defence organisations.

After that, we had a setback because of the bottleneck in regard to material. This was conditioned to produce 100 per month if there was no rush. But it could be raised to 300 or 400. That is possible. We were held up because there was no steel available. My hon. colleague, the Minister of Steel, Mines and Fuel, intervened and did his best, But you know it is one thing to get priority on paper and quite another to get priority in material. We have not got the privilege of going into what is called the irregular market. That is a polite name for black market. We could get any steel we wanted if we could buy it like everybody else.

So there was a bottleneck in regard to steel which held up the production of the bodies of these trucks. You might as well ask, 'If you have not got steel for that. Why don't you produce other things?' If we did that, our space would be cluttered up and it would be left there and there might be pilfering—anything might happen. What is more, the Director General, Ordnance, might be accused by Audit of storing material which he had no right to store. All these things were there.

Therefore, he had to slow down production. A month ago when a question was asked in Parliament, I said that 412' trucks or so had been delivered to the Army. That was less than a month ago. The latest figure is over 500—an increase of 100.

All that it means is this, that the target of delivery was different from what the hon. Member said it was, not 2500 trucks for this period, but 1200 or 1000, whatever it is. Instead of being delivered in March, they would be delivered in June. While in the case of the private manufacturer, we did not get it for three or four years, now there is a delay of two months.

Now, in each of these units, there is a saving. I have not got the exact figures. But I think the prices come to somewhere about Rs. 36,000 odd while in the case of one private manufacturer it comes to about Rs. 42,000 or Rs. 43,000. Anyway, there is a net saving in regard to the cheapest manufacture of somewhere about Rs. 7,500.

But this is not the whole story in this matter. For this kind of equipment, one has to find spares for ten yearr. It is supposed to have a ten year life. I believe it has to have five times the nuts etc. to keep going. If you buy these spares from they the commercial manufacturer, are not sold on a pro rata basis any. where in the world, that is to say, if you want to buy one-hundredth part. you pay one-hundredth the money. Considerable profits are made by these people on these, which is not the same thing with us, because we are going to manufacture it and there it is The whole Government stands to gain very considerably.

The question was asked: why did you not go to the Germans or other persons? Whatever we did, there

was something wrong about it! We did not go to the same manufacturer. bacause he did not have one ton truck capacity and he was quite prepared to design one if we paid a million pound stering. So, we went to some who had it. The Army tested the various models and they went through the tests. There were qualities and considerations which impressed them. That also is produced at Rs. 8,000 less on one unit. These vehicles have fifty per cent more carrying capacity and nearly 25-30 per cent more cruising speed which is required in certain conditions. Apart from the fact of one being a NATO vehicle and the other being a Japanese vehicle, they have some advantages which enable greater camouflage in operational areas. Sir, 1 have gone into all those details because it has come, like King Charles' head, every time, though I have answered questions hundred times over. There is so much thirst for information and I hope the information that is given would be welcomed.

10816

We are asked: Why are these contracts not placed on the Table of the House? There are two or three reasons. First of all, all contracts have some mention of the quantum of the goods required. It is one of the unwritten laws of any Ministry-even among the very powerful countries in defence-not to say how much we pay and what we are going to get. The moment the contract is there open you know how many engines you are going to make and in how many years. That is one reason. The other reason is that the western world which we have got to deal with, including Japan, has come to realise that we are not going to buy at any price. that we would insist upon manufacturing things ourselves, that we would rather do hard bargaining. They are anxious to get our custom. Probably, we get rates and conditions which are lower in many cases or assistance which is more than what in other cases is given to their normal customers Obviously, they do not want it to be publicised because it speaks their market. There was an

### [Shri Krishna Menon]

instance in this way, when a contract was concluded in my predecessor's time with a French firm called CSF---that is the contract with the Bharat Electronics. That was placed on the Table of the House, I think, by Shri Tyagi, under pressure of this kind. The result was this. They said: "We would not work with you any longer; you are telling everybody what we did for you." So, there it was. There is good reason. What reason can the Government have? There is nothing occult about a contract. We seek to serve the interests of the country to the best of our ability. When the time comes when House-not any individualsthe when the House as a whole and the country does not regard the Government as being capable of carrying on that burden, there are remedies open to them.

When we come to each of these factors, so far as the Army is concerned, it is not for me to reveal in the House the size of the Army of India. But there has been augmentation of the units by various methods of treatment which those who have been working the in Defence Mnistry would understand, whereby its defensive power is greater than it was before. They have been moved to forward positions imposing upon them considerable hardship by way of lack of accommodation. For example, there is one of our forward areas and the Prime Minister goes to open an accommodation project. It is to house a large number of troops there. They were moved there about a couple of months ago and on the 1st of February, this project was inaugurated. They were given 70 days to finish it. Normally, it would have taken two years but they finished it in 63 days. These were not hutments. They are built on the local style. Anyway, they can live in them. It is not for the sake of comfort. If they do not have these places, they will be drowned in the water. It was a shallow land and there was no way of living is that place. I would like to say this, not by way of claiming credit for the Ministry but, in order that this House and the hon, Members may have an idea and may be acquainted with the morale, willingness and the capacity of our people. This has involved a lot of co-operation from my hon, friend, the Minister of Railways and from others who have made it possible to have logistics of a character which is not normally available to others.

The question was asked about the relative costs. I want to make a correction. There is a general belief that when troops build accommodation, they are pressed into this service as if it is a method of getting cheap labour. In our system of accounting any system of audit, every soldier who does the work of a carpenter or a builder or a brick-layer is accounted for in the cost of that project. Though he gets a soldier's salary. the necessary book entries are made and his pay is accounted for in the project. Therefore, the project is not any cheaper because of the employment of, what you call, troop labour or anything of that kind. The project has to take account of all these things. Even then it is lower than other buildings. There has been considerable building work going on in this way.

That takes me to the question of covered accommodation. This is one of those things which have distressed every Defence Minister, whoever had to come before this House, because every Member of Parliament or otherwise, including the Prime Minister. who goes round sees these defence properties all lying out in the open. First of all, let me say that it is neither myself nor my predecessor who brought them there. They are a legacy of war. We did not buy them to be put in the open. We had them, and we had to keep them.

The covered accommodation that was available to us in the period 1950-57-a period of seven years, the earlier period of pioneering-was 22 lakhs square feet. The covered accommodation constructed and now under construction between 1958 to 1962 is 40 lakhs square feet. The projects under consideration for 1962-64 will give 27 lakhs square feet. At the present time 77 per cent of our Ordnance stores and 46 per cent of our vehicles are under covered accommodation. It is true that there is the balance and we have to decide as to which of the items should go under cover and which of them should lie out. Sometimes they deteriorate. But, on the other hand, there is the consolation that if we did not know about those things they, probably, would not have been there. they would have been diposed of as scrap. While there is deterioration of this character this Audit Report refers to a loss of Rs. 50 crores, not in 1959-60, not in 1957-58, but from the beginning of the day of independence. Mr. Speaker did not say that the Auditor-General is infallible. but he did say that he was immune to criticism. That may be the constitutional position. I accept it. But no Constitution can prevent....

Mr. Speaker: It is open to the hon. Minister to say that a particular figure is not correct.

Shri Krishna Menon: It is not a question of figures. It gives the impression that all has happened suddenly. It has been there for a long, long time. There are 57 items in this report out of which 40 relate to matters before 1955-56 or something like that. Now, if the Ministry is so remiss in remedying them in 100 years, how is it that those who are nesponsible have also been remiss in not drawing the attention of the House before this? Is it not a legitimate enquiry to make?

Now, questions have been asked about ex-servicemen. Again, this is one of those problems which the

#### CHAITRA 20, 1882 (SAKA) for Grants 10820

House as a whole would look at with sympathy and understanding, because treatment of ex-servicemen is as important as equipment of soldiers and other things. In our army, 1 think rightly, a man is recruited at the age of 17, 18 or 19. Sometimes he says that he is 19 whereas he ma be only 16. Therefore, say, from the age of 20 he has colour service of seven years and he can take another seven years. That means, he would be thrown into the labour market or the community as a citizen either at the age of 27 or at the age of 32 or 34 and he has his whole life to work out. Unless the army can provide the position that when he goes back he does not go as a destitute-I am not saying, by giving him money-unless he is conditioned just as we condition a recruit to be я soldier, when he goes out a soldier has to be unsoldiered in order to fit into the community and to give the community all the discipline, all the methods of being able to organise and so on which he has acquired in the army-the armed forces. They have also to acquire a trade or something of that character. This has been under conside ation by Government, and at the present moment it is being organised through the Directorate of Exservicemen, which is merely a rigged up department inside the Ministry using whatever labour forces we have in men. When it has been successful already, we will be able to persuade ourselves-the Government is one--that the necessary organisation should be set up. There is no harm in giving these figures, I believe. Each year, there are some three million exservicemen in this country. Some of them are the remnants of the first world war-very estcemble and venerable gentlemen\_and they still have their medals and insignia. Then there are the others of the second world war. Each year we put into the pool 30.000 new people. I 870 glad to say that in the last 12 months. the Directorate has been successful in finding jobs for 10.000 to 13,000, and at that rate they expect that be the end of the year they will be able to

# [Shri Krishna Menon]

place half of them in the ordinary labour force.

It may also be said that everybody does not want a job because when one goes back to the village one does some work. Of course, on account of the new land reforms and so on, a new situation would arise. Ther fore, plans are under consideration for this purpose; and in the same way, some 15 co-operative societies have been started by them and are being registered and more of them are coming in. Therefore, this ex-servicemen problem-I hope the Members of Parliament and others will take a considerable interest in it, being a voluntary affair,-should receive the support of this House and of the country generally.

Next I come to the air force. I was asked about what is called selfsufficiency. It is an unfortunate word; nobody is self-sufficient in that way. It simply means an increase in the indigenous content and relying as much as possible upon ourselves. In the same way, we talk about full employment. I do not know if there is ever any full employment. There is fuller employment. Therefore, there will be more and more of selfsufficiency. We are asked whether it is merely in name or otherwise. But what is forgotten is this: the Ministry of Commerce and Industry has laid down certain criteria for what is indigenous content and what is not. What is made here and what is importbe measured cd can easily your foreign by looking at exchange. We have to pay for foreign exchange, and we are bringing it down considerably. In the navy, the proportion of foreign content in the equipment is 11 per cent. In the army it is more and in the air force, probably a little more but now it is coming down. But anyway I think we have brought down the element of foreign exchange in these matters by about 25 to 30 per cent. We are now in a position to produce most of our ammunition including the erplosives that are going into production at Bhandara very soon. About these small arms and bigger arms—I regret to say that it is not possible to placethose agreements on the Table of the House—there are agreements. The air force has been largely responsible for the increase in military expenditure in the last two years. There has been an augmentation of our air strength to a very considerable extent as you might have guessed or noticed.

But so far as the air force is concerned, they have also contributed very considerably to the defence arm by rescuing large quantities of what was regarded as salvage. I believe that in the last two years or lesslast 18 months I think—the air force has produced equipment not only for putting up an aeroplane but for making machine tools and things of that character. It may be worth well about Rs, 24 crores.

Questions have been asked with regard to one of the bombers that went to the Hindustan Aircraft, repaired there and came back. It could not be used. It appears in the audit report. This is one of the characteris'ics of an aircraft. A man who flies an aeroplane or a unit like the air force that uses it is not concerned very much whether you pay for it or not. All that he wants to know is if you can fly it. Therefore. these vampires which really were junk, which were left over here by the Americans after most of the destruction had been done, were put together by us. We started using them and we could not do anything e'se. They are the Liberators which are not used in any other part of the world. One of them crashed near Coimba'ore. We went into the question and we found that it was necessary to look into the matter more. and this thing had to be reconditioneđ.

So, we have also undertaken to produce on a large scale—in the air force I will include the Hindustan Aircraft as well—these equipment, and I think this country today can say that fi

has an all-jet air force, that is to say, sur pilots do not go into training now on a piston-engined plane. They go into training in jet planes straightaway and that is where the training takes place. So, the Indian Air Force has become an all-jet force. Each year, in each successive period, when new planes come, the older ones are pushed either into the reserve or into training. For example, the air force auxiliary, corresponding to the territorial army, would use the vampires which at one time were our front-line planes. I believe one can go as far as to say that in a short term-I cannot give you the date-the Indian Air Force will take into its squadrons the supersonic aeroplane. When I say, totally-made, they still import the material. When an aeroplane flies at supersonic speed, you can take no chance on its ma'erial. Some of its power is being made in Bangalore, worked by Rollyy-Royce on the one hand and Siddleys on the other. Both these supersonic engines and the other engines that go into the other planes are being made and I suppose in three or four years' time, they will go into full production. They will first assemble them. The engine factories mean a very large establishment and our agreement with these people covers all developments for the future, because an aeroplane which is considered so fast and up-todate today, tomorrow may be shortlanding or may not take off vertical'y. All these things have to be taken into consideration.

Coming to the Navy, the navy had a rather set-back, because in the naval dockyard which is under construction for a long time, one of its contractors fell down—I mean not physically, but he broke down the contract—and the poor navy which had never done an engineering work of this kind, had to take it over. I am glad to say that the first phase, which the navy took over drawing upon the support of army engineers, has been completed, at a cost which taking into account the relative prices four years ago, is lower tham what would have been paid to anybody else. They are doing it at a cost of about Rs. 4 crores—the first thing of its kind—and it will soon go into commission.

Questions were asked about the aircraft carriers. I am not aware of aircraft carrier listing, because it has never been commissioned. It is not a second-hand vessel. It was a vessel laid down by the British during wartime. Its construction was abandoned in 1943, because the war was over and they probably had other ideas about aircraft carriers; and, we took it over to complete it. Otherwise, it would cost us more. I believe it will come over to India sometime next year and we are not aware of any defects of any kind. This is the first time I hear of any aircraft carrier listing, because it has no superstructure to list. So, it will go into commission soon.

So far as our own building is concerned, Government have recently acquired the two dockyards-one in Bombay and another in Calcutta, in the first place to build coastal minesweepers and afterwards smaller vessels. Ultimately, in two years' time perhaps, our destroyers will be built in these yards, of which our navy has got the capacity. Also, there are other engineering works to carry out like requirements of army bridges, hauling machinery and things of that character. It was about that questions were raised as to why we could not have bought new machinery and built a new dockward ourselves. For one thing, it would have taken us ten years and certainly it would have cost us 10 or 15 times more than what we paid and also more foreign exchange for that purpose.

There are two other matters that I would like to deal with. One relates to the over-all looking of our position . . . .

Shri Ferose Gandhi: Nanavati.

Shri Krishna Menon: There is no harm in expressing my point of view. I think the case is sub judice; I sm a

## [Shri Krishna Menon]

lawyer and I do not think it is proper to refer to it.

The armed force have encountered difficulties by way of deficiency of man-power. The whole world is deflcient in man-power, because manpower for this purpose means effective and expert man-power. The boys who come out of the engineering colleges get better jobs in the civil side and they do not come to us. The navy commissions them before they pass out and they cannot get away from the navy, under the Navy Act. So, we are now taking into our engineering services short-service people. Government has passed orders a few days ago expanding as a first step the intake of the Dehra Dun College, where the cadets are to be located in Fleming Town by 50 per cent. That is an urgent step, pending procedural and other decisions there. A larger intake for the army personnel is necessary and this would be a good test of the response of the country to these particular difficulties and appeal, the answer to which is not in doubt, as far as 1 am concerned. Because, these 200 young men will not come through Khadakvasla. They will not come through any training college. They will come from the ordinary educated population and they will become officers. And I have no doubt the NCC would attract a large number of these people.

Since I mentioned about NCC, I might finish this off. Questions have been raised about its usefulness and its role in the national life. I want to say that the NCC is not a military organisation in the sense of providing soldiers. They do not come under the army law. They come under the Acts passed by the Parliament for the purpose. They are a preparatory force. They are young men and girls who are put through discipline, who are able to carry arms, who go through proper exercise and so on. And so far as men are concerned, the NCC has equipped itself well in re'ation to the army, because 50 per cent of the total intake of the officers' cadre comes from the NCC. Whether through Kadakvasla or by open entry or by competition, over 50 per cent have been through NCC some time or the other.

Soon after the present emergency is dawned upon all of us, irrespective of our political or other views, that whether we had a strong army, strong defence weapons or not, it will be necessary to bring about a greater sense of discipline in the population who would take the brunt of any trouble, and there the existing machinery was the NCC. So, Government decided to raise its strength by the introduction of two new categories, one or the other NCC rifles, to a guarter million this year. The present strength in the NCC is probably 100,000, having gone up, from 500 1 believe, in ten years to 99,000. Now, in these two categories the old NCC will continue to play its usual role. The new category, which is light armed infantry, will take quarter of a million students from colleges of the age of "16 plus". Now, this scheme was finally sanctioned just a month before the examination. which is not always a good time to approach the students. So, we were in the position that the funds available for this part of it has to be spent in the budget year and, therefore, it was laid down that before the 31st of March the quota for enrolment would be 50,000 and I am glad to say that before the 31st March, rather on the 28th of March, 53,000 students have been enrolled in the NCC. When i say enrolled, I do not say it in the strict sense of the law. They have been medically examined, they have been enlisted, they have been sworn in, so to say, into the NCC. There are a large number of pending applications. I have no doubt at all that by the end of the year this quarter. of a million and more will be forthcoming, and if more will be forthcoming, commensurate with our resources they will all join the NCC so that it would not be necessary for us to resort to conscription or anything

else. It is far greater achievement for a country if it kindles response from its peoples without compulsion, and I have no doubt at all that the students that come out of the colleges at the proper age, unless they are conscientious objectors or medically unft, would find a place in the National Cadet Corps.

Not as an afterthought but at a later stage, the girls also wanted to join the NCC and they made their voices felt. Therefore, the NCC Girls' Cadet Corps have been formed which do not carry arms. They are trained in the use of arms but they do not bear arms. They are provided a special curriculum, one of which is nursing for 200 hours, out of which I believe 70 hours or so are in the hospital, so that they will be an efficient auxiliary force.

Now, taking an overall view of this matter-I would not go into answering questions in these things any more-we have to consider the position that we would not be able, either in the state of our public opinion or in the state of our general preparedness or otherwise, nor would our economy permit us to create a very large standing army in our country. In fact, it would be, as some one was saying, thinking of a war in terms of before the first world war. But it would be very necessary for our citizens to go more into the ambit of defence considerations and there Government is seriously considering, as far as I dare go, of inducting into the Territorial Army which has been sanctioned by Parliament by law, half a million people. It may be necessary to introduce a new category, because unlike in other countries a representative class of citizens do not come into the Territorial Army. I do not know whether any Member of Parliament is a member of the Territorial Army, though I appealed to Members of military age to do so. There is no law prohibiting them from joining in our country.

Mr. Speaker: Is there any age limit? 133(Ai) L.S.D.--9. Shri Krishna Menon: Yes, Sir. You would not be eligible.

Shri Tyagi: That is our misfortune.

Shri Krishna Menon: The age limit is not because of any other consideration except the break-down due to strain, because the Territorial Army has regular army training.

Shri Sinhasan Singh (Gorakhpur): Are you going to introduce the air wing of the NCC in the universities?

Shri Krishna Menon: Yes. We are not entirely free agents in this matter. We have to carry the State Governments with us. Therefore we try to persuade them. In a federal system that we have, State Governmenis can only be persuaded if they are amenable to persuasion. We cannot do anything else with them. But so far as Gorakhpur is concerned, I will put that through. There will be one in Gorakhpur. We are not refusing it anywhere.

I give no undertaking to Parliament. I am only saying that it is the thinking of the Government at the present time. It should be possible to devise some thing corresponding to the NCC Rifles where the training would not be as extensive as in the present Territorial Army. But for all this we have to find the officer strength that is required. Therefore the new projection of our defence organisation should be that, just as we give a great deal of our concentration on equipment, we have got to give equal concentration on the human equipment Without officers it is not possible to do anything.

A great credit is due to the Junior Commissioned Offleers of the Indian Army. 800 of them have been earmarked for the NCC lately and they are going there. They form the hard core of the training that is to be given to the young people and commissioned officers take the overall command. We have also taken in hand the reopening of the college at Nowgong where Other Ranks would go for training for commissioned office.

# [Shri Krishna Menon]

We cannot think of this merely in terms of social discrimination or of classes, groups or anything of that kind. A modern army requires educational equipment. If it is the misfortune of certain groups of people or of certain levels of society, as they exist now, not to have had that, then it becomes very difficult for them to grasp anything. One way is that you must take them in the Army, graduate them and put them in, which very often happens. There is more inflow into the commissioned ranks today from the Junior Commissioned Officers' ranks than before.

It is always forgotten that the person whom you see as the Junior Commissioned Officer is not a person who is recruited as such. He has become a Junior Commissioned Officer ceming up from the ranks. He has already won his spurs in that way. On top of that he becomes a Commissioned Officer afterwards. They hold а high esteem in the minds of the Commissioned Officers, the troops and everybody who sees them. Without them our Army will be very much poorer. Indeed, it will be difficult for us even from the economic point of view to run it without them. So this idea that we could abolish, what you may call, the Warrant Officer class is purely an impractical one. If you do not have Warrant Officers, then you will have Commissioned Officers and the country will have to find the money to pay them, because officers there must be.

So just as equipment has to be prepared, in this way we have also to prepare the human equipment. Therefore Government would have to condition itself for this purpose. Whatever might happen-this is not mv beat really-in the conversations between the hon, Prime Minister and the Prime Minister of China, the fact remains that historically now we are endowed with a new frontier which has become alive and which has to be looked after certainly in our time. Therefore it means a reconditioning of our thinking in this way which largely depends on the progress of industrialisation and a greater determination of our people of all classes to defend the territorial integrity of the country and the real preparation of men and women to be able to stand a shock if it should come.

Here, I do not want to be an alarmist, but I think it will be entirely unrealistic to think that for a country engaged in defensive warand that is our position and I hope it will never change-it is not our business to go and initiate war on anybody else's country. We defend our frontiers. Any country that engages in defensive wars always stands the chance of initial reverses because the enemy would try to attract its limited strength to a spot that is suitable to him in order that he may come through some other place. If we were to be foolish enough and if the public does not understand this matter-they might put pressure on the command and on the Government at the time-we would be in a very bad way. We just cannot send our forces around anywhere. We cannot go by aeroplanes anywhere. It has got to be done in an orderly way, which means conditioning public opinion to this idea.

Therefore a larger number of people coming in, the extension and the re-organisation of the Lok Sahayak Sena, which is now making a contribution to our border security in many places and long periods of training so far as they are concerned, all these become of vital importance. It is the general thinking that must pervade our minds in future. But nothing can be done unless there was greater understanding of these problems among all of us. While one welcomes criticism, it is extremely difficult to hope for larger results, but at the same time we cannot carry men with us. The morale of our defence workers in the ordnance factories or our fighter pilots or things of that kind is extremely important.

I have come to you, Mr. Speaker, in your Chamber and have requested you for an arrangement whereby I am not asked to make statements in the House whenever there is an air crash. An air crash is an unfortunate inevitable feature in an Air Force organisation. But if every time public statements were to be made about who crashed, where, how and all the rest of it, that is not possible. Of course, we take all precautions; and we appoint courts of enquiry. It does retard parents, particularly in our country, from allowing their sons to join the Air Force. So it was at their request, at the request of the Air Force, that I came up to you and said that Parliament will understand, you will explain. As regards a normal one we must come and explain. That is the position.

were the limited I submit these facts. I have left out many others as I thought them to be unnecessary. One last word. I have mentioned about equipment, and human equipment. A greater development has been in the way of the growth of the scientific organisation of research and development. Two years ago, who were in the thanks to those Defence Ministry before me, in 1948 under the initiative and the inspiring guidance of our Prime Minister, я Defence Science Organisation was set up, and we had men like Prof. Blackkett for whom this country owes a debt of gratitude, who started it on its way. It rambled along, broke its initial ground and made some progress. Two years ago we had ten laboratories in the country. Now we have more than twice that number of major laboratories. And the number of laboratories alone would not do anything. Sir. A great degree of conditioning of equipment, of designings, and of training of people takes place in these areas. And what is more, the field of operational research, which is so necessary not only for warfare but even for the purpose of a normal organisation, is receiving so much consideration that they are submitting the population of the

Defence science laboratories themselves to the condition of the operation and the results of it.

10832

Also, there is development of newer weapons and gaining of knowledge of what takes place in other countries. The use of nuclear energy, not for purposes of war but for therapeutic purposes on the one hand, is undertaken by the Ministry of Defence in the use of isotopes either in our hospitals or in civil hospitals. The use of isotopes, again, for industrial purposes, where precision manufacture calls for considerable use of electronic energy and electronic equipment on the one hand and of isotopes on the other in modern times, is also undertaken. Electronic development has not reached a stage in the country where we can hope to be anything like near self-sufficient in our equipment.

Quite rightly this House asked so many questions about Bharat Electronics. Bharat Electronics is doing very much better than it did three years ago. It produced Rs. 35 lakhs worth of goods then whereas now it has crossed the one crore mark. And next year I hope it will do better. But even when Bharat Electronics has done everything, it will be a largescale factory doing more duplication, more production of bulk rather than the kind of equipment that will be required for other purposes. No country can have just one electronic factory, because it is a specialised business, and therefore electronic research is taking a very considerable thinking of the Defence Science Organisation. And here I would like to pay a tribute to our Defence Scientific Adviser who is one of the foremost scientists of the world. Under his guidance the work is going on. And he comes with his services rendered in the way of services than otherwise. Today not only researches of this kind are carried on, but there are also two other establishments of this, so that it would be not possible to produce the scientific or technical men unless we have electronic knowledge around.

# [Shri Krishna Menon]

And therefore there has to be greater co-ordination with universities on the one hand and the taking up of fellows into the laboratories to be paid by Government on the other. They are not there to take a degree, but they condition themselves for research, and when they are fit they are taken. This is the procedure followed in the National Laboratories, and we adopt it in that way.

There is another matter and that was with regard to martial law.

It was said by someone that Gen. Thimmaiah had said that there were no court martial cases in India before, and now there are so many, 70 a day or something. Naturally, I am responsible for Gen. Thimmaiah so far as Parliament is concerned. I represent the civil authority which controls the army authorities. That is our system of Government. I am responsible for Gen. Thimmaiah. I take responsibility for what he says. Therefore, we ascertained what he said. All that he had said at a Rotary Club meeting was this. It is better for soldiers not to talk, but there is nothing wrong in this. He said:

"Whereas before the war we considered it most unfortunate if we had even one court martial in ten or fifteen years in a battalion,....

-in a battalion, not in the army-

"....today discipline has naturally deteriorated and court martials and indiscipline are much more frequent. But even now, compared to any other Army in the world. I would say that our standards of disciplined behaviour are far higher."

Not satisfied with this, I sent for the statistics in regard to court martials. In 1939, which is the first pre-war normal year we had, the percentage of court martial to the total strength of the Army was 3.5. It went up to 8.4 immediately after the war when there was a lot of crime and crime soon after the war. Then it began to come down, and today it is below the pre-war level, at 2 per cent as against 3.5 per cent.

Shri D. C. Sharma: We must have appeals against these decisions also.

Shri Krishna Menon: There is provision in the court martial proceedings for appeals. It is quite true there is no appeal to the Supreme Court, but if that were instituted what would happen I do not know. With protracted litigation, it would be difficult to maintain discipline in the Army. It is for Parliament at any time to consider what it wants to do, but there are procedures of appeals to Government in this Every case of disciplinary matter. action is popularly called a court martial, and that is why it works up in this way. And when you have a new country with a wave of democracy and general indiscipline in the country, that is bound to be reflected in the Army. So far as the Defence Ministry is concerned, we are not alarmed about this. Soldiers, airmen and navy men know that if they do not obey the law, they will be punished, and they will go before a court martial and they cheerfully accept the result.

### An Hon. Member: Not always.

Shri Krishna Menon: I am glad to say that the atmosphere of resentment and then going round and saying to somebody, "I am going to be courtmartialled"—that is not the order of the day in our Army.

So, I have submitted not merely a kind of sample of answers to various criticisms raised in this House, but tried to give, as far as I can, an overall view of what our defence approach, I cannot say defence policy, should be. There is recognition by the House that there should be a greater provision in the Defence Budget. I do not go into this matter, but this Rs. 28 crores does not represent a very considerable, real increase, because the pay of the soldier has to go up corresponding to the Jagannada Das Commission's arrangements and various other matters, but Government will have to come to Parliament in the course of the year for increased grants, because there are so many matters pending. It was quite unnecessary to put larger figures in the Budget which we could not spend immediately. So, it is well understood that there are twelve months before you, and Parliament will again have the opportunity of examining the work of the Defence Ministry and the responsibility, and if I may say so, the privilege of finding the resources for it.

Shri U. C. Patnaik: May I put only one question?

Mr. Speaker: Does any hon. Member press any cut motion? None. Then I put all the cut motions to the vote of the House.

All the cut motions were put and negatived.

### Mr. Speaker: The question is:

"That the respective sums not exceeding the amounts shown in the fourth column of the order paper, be granted to the President, to complete the sums necessary to defray the charges that will come in course of payment during the year ending the 31st Day of March, 1961, in respect of the heads of demands cntered in the second column thereof against Demands Nos. 8 to 12 and 108 relating to the Ministry of Defence."

The motion was adopted.

### 18.50 hrs.

The Lok Sabha then adjourned till Eleven of the Clock on Monday, April 11, 1960 Chaitra 22, 1882 (Saka).